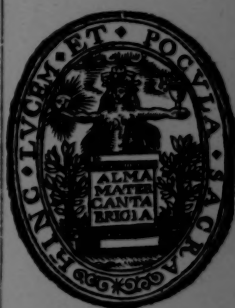


THE BOOK
OF
COMMON
PRAYER,

AND
ADMINISTRATION
OF THE
SACRAMENTS:

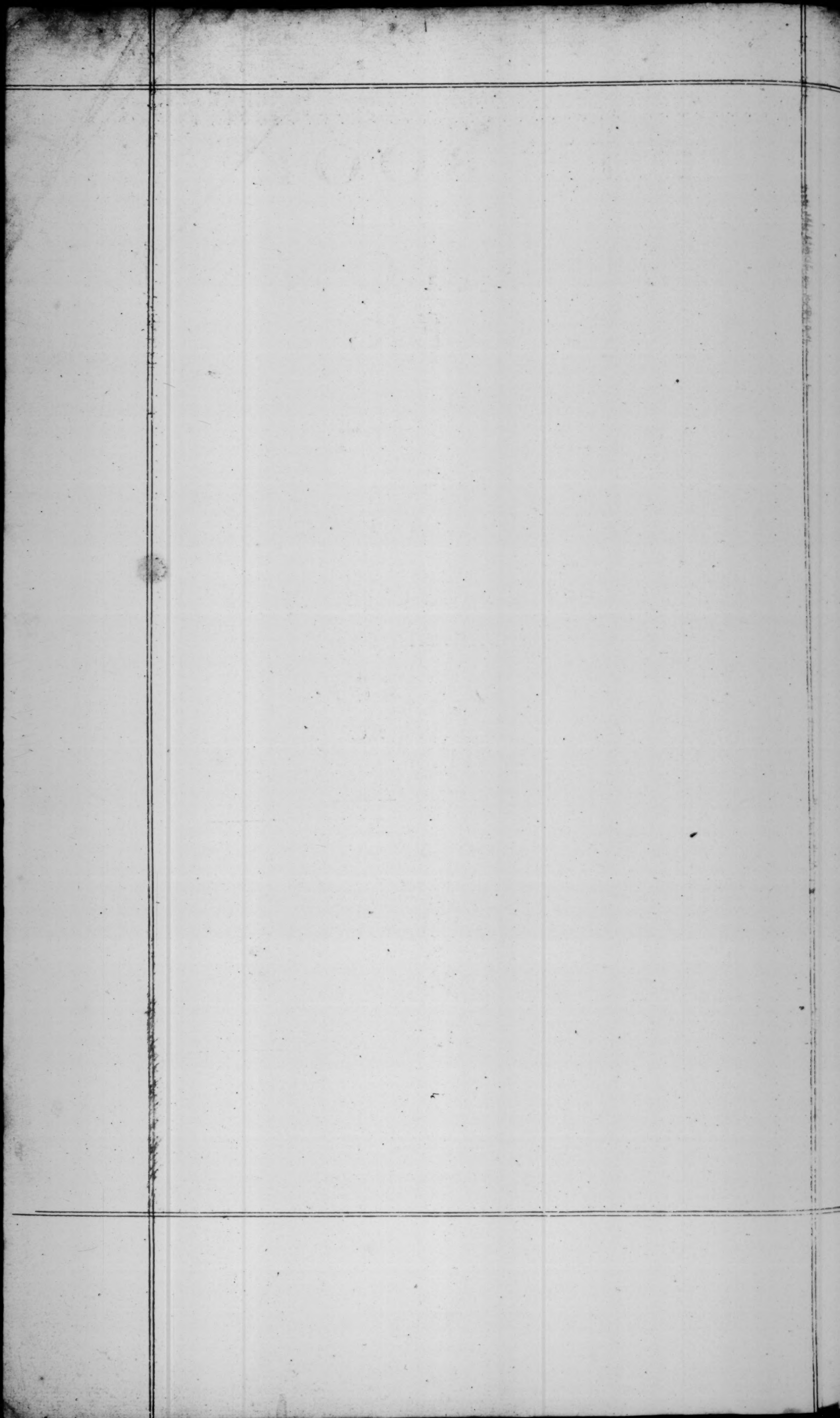
And other rites and ceremonies
of the Church of
ENGLAND:

With the Psalter, or Psalmes of
DAVID.



Printed by THOMAS BUCK and ROGER DANIEL,
printers to the Univerſitie of Cambridge.

Anno Dom. 1638.



¶ An Almanack for xxxii yeares to come.

The yeare of our Lord	Gold.numb.	Dominicall letter	Septuage- sima	The first day of Lent	Easter day	Rogation Sunday	Ascension day	Whitsun- day	Advent sun- day
1638	5	G	21 Jan.	7 Feb.	25 Mar.	29 Apr.	3 May	13 May	2 Decem.
1639	6	F	10 Feb.	27 Feb.	14 Apr.	19 May	23	2 June	1 Decem.
1640	7	E D	2 Feb.	19 Feb.	5	10	14	24 May	29 Novem
1641	8	C	21 Feb.	10 Mar.	25	30	3 June	13 June	28 Novem
1642	9	B	6 Feb.	23 Feb.	10	15	19 May	29 May	27 Novem
1643	10	A	29 Jan.	15 Feb.	2	7	11	21 May	3 Decem.
1644	11	G F	18 Feb.	6 Mar.	21	26	30	9 June	1 Decem.
1645	12	E	2 Feb.	19 Feb.	6	11	15	25 May	30 Novem
1646	13	D	25 Jan.	11 Feb.	29 Mar.	3	7	17 May	29 Novem
1647	14	C	14 Feb.	3 Mar.	18 Apr.	23	27	6 June	28 Novem
1648	15	B A	30 Jan.	16 Feb.	2	7	11	21 May	3 Decem.
1649	16	G	21 Jan.	7 Feb.	25 Mar.	29 Apr.	3	13 May	2 Decem.
1650	17	F	10 Feb.	27 Feb.	14 Apr.	19 May	23	2 June	1 Decem.
1651	18	E	26 Jan.	12 Feb.	30 Mar.	4	8	18 May	30 Novem
1652	19	D C	15 Feb.	3 Mar.	18 Apr.	23	27	6 June	28 Novem
1653	1	B	6 Feb.	23 Feb.	10	15	19	29 May	27 Novem
1654	2	A	22 Jan.	8 Feb.	26 Mar.	30 Apr.	4	14 May	3 Decem.
1655	3	G	11 Feb.	28 Feb.	15 Apr.	20 May	24	3 June	2 Decem.
1656	4	F E	3 Feb.	20 Feb.	6	11	15	25 May	30 Novem
1657	5	D	25 Jan.	11 Feb.	29 Mar.	3	7	17 May	29 Novem
1658	6	C	7 Feb.	24 Feb.	11 Apr.	16	20	30 May	28 Novem
1659	7	B	30 Jan.	16 Feb.	3	8	12	22 May	27 Novem
1660	8	A G	19 Feb.	7 Mar.	22	27	31	10 June	2 Decem.
1661	9	F	10 Feb.	27 Feb.	14	19	23	2 June	1 Decem.
1662	10	E	26 Jan.	12 Feb.	30 Mar.	4	8	18 May	30 Novem
1663	11	D	15 Feb.	4 Mar.	19 Apr.	24	28	7 June	29 Novem
1664	12	C B	7 Feb.	24 Feb.	10	15	19	29 May	27 Novem
1665	13	A	22 Jan.	8 Feb.	26 Mar.	30 Apr.	4	14 May	3 Decem.
1666	14	G	11 Feb.	28 Feb.	15 Apr.	20 May	24	3 June	2 Decem.
1667	15	F	3 Feb.	20 Feb.	7	12	16	26 May	1 Decem.
1668	16	E D	19 Jan.	5 Feb.	22 Mar.	26 Apr.	30 Apr.	10 May	29 Novem
1669	17	C	7 Feb.	24 Feb.	11 Apr.	16 May	20 May	30 May	28 Novem

¶ Of the golden number.

The golden number is so called, because it was written in the kalendar with letters of gold, right at that day whereon the moon changed: and it is the space of nineteen yeares, in the which the moon returneth to the self-same day of the yeare of the sunne; and therefore it is also called the cycle of the moon. For every nineteenth yeare the moon haibber change, full, quarters, and signes upon the same day: so that upon what day of any moneth, the moon was in her change, full, or quarter, nineteen yeares past, the same is this yeare, and will be nineteen yeares hence-forward: and likewise the same for the signes.

To find the golden number every yeare, you must adde one yeare to the yeare of Christ (for Christ was born one yeare of the nineteen already past) then divide the whole by nineteen, and that which resteth is the golden number for that yeare: if there be no surplisage, it is then nineteen. Or divide the yeares since 1614 by nineteen, the remain is the golden number.

Note that the golden number and dominicall letter do change every yeare the first day of January: and the epact, the first of March for ever. Note also that the yeare of our Lord beginneth the 25 day of March, the same day supposed to be the first day upon which the world was created, and the day when Christ was conceived in the wombe of the virgin Mary.

A table to find Easter for ever.

Year	A	B	C	D	E	F	G
1 Apr. 9	10	11	12	6	7	8	
2 Mar. 26	27	28	29	30	31	Apr. 1	
3 Apr. 16	17	18	19	20	14	15	
4 Apr. 9	3	4	5	6	7	8	
5 Mar. 26	27	28	29	23	24	25	
6 Apr. 16	17	18	19	13	14	15	
7 Apr. 2	3	4	5	6	M. 31	Apr. 1	
8 Apr. 23	24	25	19	20	21	22	
9 Apr. 9	10	11	12	13	14	8	
10 Apr. 2	3	Mar. 28	29	30	31	Apr. 1	
11 Apr. 16	17	18	19	20	21	22	
12 Apr. 9	10	11	5	6	7	8	
13 Mar. 26	27	28	29	30	31	25	
14 Apr. 16	17	18	19	13	14	15	
15 Apr. 2	3	4	5	6	7	8	
16 Mar. 26	27	28	29	23	24	25	
17 Apr. 16	10	11	12	13	14	15	
18 Apr. 2	3	4	5	M. 30	31	Apr. 1	
19 Apr. 23	24	18	19	20	21	22	

¶ These to be observed for holy-dayes, and none other.

That is to say: all Sundayes in the yeare.
 Of the Circumcision of our Lord Jesus Christ.
 Of the Epiphany.
 Of the Purification of the blessed Virgin.
 Of Saint Matthias the apostle.
 Of the Annunciation of the blessed Virgin.
 Of Saint Mark the evangelist.
 Of Saint Philip and James the apostles.
 Of the Ascension of our Lord Jesus Christ.
 Of the nativite of Saint John Baptist.
 Of Saint Peter the apostle.
 Of Saint James the apostle.
 Of Saint Bartholomew the apostle.

Of Saint Matthew the apostle.
 Of Saint Michael the archangel.
 Of Saint Luke the evangelist.
 Of Saint Simon and Jude the apostles.
 Of All saints.
 Of Saint Andrew the apostle.
 Of Saint Thomas the apostle.
 Of the Nativite of our Lord.
 Of Saint Stephen the martyr.
 Of Saint John the evangelist.
 Of the holy Innocents.
 Munday and Tuesday in Easter-week.
 Munday and Tuesday in Whitsun-week.



January hath xxxi dayes.

Psalmes.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	A	Cal.	Circumcis.	Gen. 17.	Rom. 2.
2	b	4	Gen. 1.	Matt. 1.	Gen. 2.
3	c	3	iii	ii	iii
4	d	3	vii	iii	ii
5	e	8	Epiphanie.	Isa. 60.	Luke 3.
6	f	7	Lucian.	Gen. 9.	Matt. 5.
7	g	6		xiii	vi
8	a	5		xv	vii
9	b	4		xvii	viii
10	c	3		xix	ix
11	d	3	Sol in Agu.	xxi	x
12	e	3	Hilarie	xxiii	xi
13	f	19	Cal. Februar	xxv	xii
14	g	18		xxvii	xiii
15	a	17		xxix	xiv
16	b	16		xxxi	xv
17	c	15		xxxiii	xvi
18	d	14	Prisca.	xxxv	xvii
19	e	13		xxxviii	xviii
20	f	12	Fabian.	xxxviii	xix
21	g	11	Agnes.	xl	xx
22	a	10	Vincent.	xlvi	xxii
23	b	9		xlvi	xxii
24	c	8	Conv. of	Wisd. 5.	Acts 22.
25	d	7	Paul.	Gen. 48.	Mat. 23
26	e	6		Exod. 2.	xxv
27	f	5		iii	xxvi
28	g	4		vii	xxvii
29	a	3		ix	xxviii
30	b				
31	c				

March hath xxxi dayes.

Psalmes.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	d	Cal.	David.	Deut. 16.	Luke 12.
2	e	6	Cedde.	xviii	Deut. 17.
3	f	5		xx	Phil. 1.
4	g	4		xxii	ii
5	a	3		xxv	iii
6	b	3	Perpetue	xxvii	Colof. 1.
7	c	8		xxix	ii
8	d	7		xxxi	iii
9	e	6		xxxiii	iiii
10	f	5		xxxv	v
11	g	4	Sol in Arles	xxxviii	vi
12	a	3	Gregoric	xxxviii	vii
13	b	3		xxxviii	viii
14	c	17		xxxviii	ix
15	d	16	Cal. April.	xxxviii	x
16	e	15		xxxviii	xi
17	f	14	Edward.	xxxviii	xii
18	g	13		xxxviii	xiii
19	a	12	Benedic.	xxxviii	xiv
20	b	11		xxxviii	xv
21	c	10		xxxviii	xvi
22	d	9		xxxviii	xvii
23	e	8	Fast	xxxviii	xviii
24	f	7	Anaf Mary.	xxxviii	xix
25	g	6		xxxviii	xx
26	a	5	Init. R. Car.	xxxviii	xxi
27	b	4		xxxviii	xxii
28	c	3		xxxviii	xxiii
29	d			xxxviii	xxiv
30	e			xxxviii	xxv
31	f			xxxviii	xxvi

May hath xxxi dayes.

Psalmes.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	b	Cal.	Post. & Jam	Ecclus 7.	Acts 8.
2	c	6	Invent. of	1. King. 9	Ecclus 9.
3	d	5	the crosse.	Matt. 1.	1. King. 10
4	e	4		xx	Rom. 1.
5	f	3		xxii	ii
6	g	3	Joh. p. Lat.	xxv	iii
7	a	8		xxvii	iv
8	b	7		xxix	v
9	c	6		xxxi	vi
10	d	5		xxxiii	vii
11	e	4	Sol in Gem.	2. Kin. 1.	2. Kin. 2.
12	f	3		iii	iii
13	g	3		ix	iv
14	a	3		x	v
15	b	3		xi	vi
16	c	17	Cal. Junii.	xx	xv
17	d	16		xxii	xvi
18	e	15		xxiv	xvii
19	f	14	Dunstan	xxv	xxviii
20	g	13		xxvii	xxix
21	a	12		xxix	xxx
22	b	11		xxxi	xxxi
23	c	10		xxxiii	xxxii
24	d	9		xxxv	xxxiii
25	e	8	Augustine	xxxvii	xxxiv
26	f	7		xxxix	xxxv
27	g	6		xxxi	xxxvi
28	a	5		xxxiii	xxxvii
29	b	4		xxxv	xxxviii
30	c	3		xxxvii	xxxix
31	d			xxxix	xl

February hath xxviii dayes.

Psalmes.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	d	Cal.	Fast	Exod. 11	Mark 1
2	e	4	Purification.	Wisd. 9.	Exod. 12.
3	f	3	Blasii.	Exod. 13	Exod. 14
4	g	8		xv	xvi
5	a	7	Agathe.	xvii	xvii
6	b	6		xix	xviii
7	c	5		xxi	xix
8	d	4		xxiii	xx
9	e	3		xxv	xxi
10	f	3	Sol in Pife.	xxvii	xxii
11	g	3		xxix	xxiii
12	a	3		xxxi	xxiv
13	b	16	Valentine	xxxi	xxv
14	c	15	Cal. Martii	xxxi	xxvi
15	d	14		xxxi	xxvii
16	e	13		xxxi	xxviii
17	f	12		xxxi	xxix
18	g	11		xxxi	xxx
19	a	10		xxxi	xxxi
20	b	9		xxxi	xxxii
21	c	8		xxxi	xxxiii
22	d	7	Fast	Deut. 2.	Deut. 1.
23	e	6	S. Marthia	Wisd. 19.	Ecclus 1.
24	f	5		Deut. 6.	Deut. 7.
25	g	4		x	ix
26	a	3		xii	xi
27	b				xiii
28	c				v

April hath xxx dayes.

Psalmes.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	g	Cal.	Richard.	1. Sam. 6.	John 19.
2	a	4	Ambrose.	x	xxi
3	b	3		xii	xxii
4	c	3		xiii	xxiii
5	d	8		xv	xxiv
6	e	7		xvii	xxv
7	f	6		xix	xxvi
8	g	5		xxi	xxvii
9	a	4		xxiii	xxviii
10	b	3	Sol in Tanno.	xxv	xxix
11	c	3		xxvii	xxx
12	d	3		xxix	xxxi
13	e	18	Cal. Maii.	xxx	xxxii
14	f	17		xxxi	xxxiii
15	g	16		xxxii	xxxiv
16	a	15		xxxiii	xxxv
17	b	14		xxxiv	xxxvi
18	c	13		xxxv	xxxvii
19	d	12	Alphage.	xxxvi	xxxviii
20	e	11		xxxvii	xxxix
21	f	10		xxxviii	xl
22	g	9		xxxix	xli
23	a	8	S. George.	xl	xlii
24	b	7		xli	xliii
25	c	6	Mark evan.	xlii	xliiii
26	d	5		xliii	xliiii
27	e	4		xliiii	xliiii
28	f	3		xliiii	xliiii
29	g			xliiii	xliiii
30	a			xliiii	xliiii

June hath xxx dayes.

Psalmes.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	e	Cal.	Nicom.	Esther 6.	Mark 2.
2	f	4		viii	Esther 7.
3	g	3		ix	1. Cor. 15
4	a	3		x	2. Cor. 1.
5	b	8	Boniface.	xi	ii
6	c	7		xii	iii
7	d	6		xiii	iv
8	e	5		xiv	v
9	f	4		xv	vi
10	g	3	Barn. apo.	xvi	vii
11	a	3	Sol in Cane.	xvii	viii
12	b	3	Solstit. est	xviii	ix
13	c	18	Cal. Junii.	xix	x
14	d	17		xx	xi
15	e	16		xxi	xii
16	f	15		xxii	xiii
17	g	14		xxiii	xiv
18	a	13		xxiv	xv
19	b	12		xxv	xvi
20	c	11		xxvi	xvii
21	d	10		xxvii	xviii
22	e	9		xxviii	xix
23	f	8	Fast	xxix	xx
24	g	7	Joh. Baptis	xxx	xxi
25	a	6		xxxi	xxii
26	b	5		xxxii	xxiii
27	c	4		xxxiii	xxiv
28	d	3		xxxiv	xxv
29	e			xxxv	xxvi
30	f			xxxvi	xxvii

July hath xxxi dayes.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Cal.	Pro. 12.	Luke 13.	Pro. 13.	Phil. 1.
2	Cal.	Visit. of	xiii	xv	ii
3	Cal.	(Mary.	xvi	xvii	iii
4	Cal.	Martin.	xviii	xix	iiii
5	Cal.		xx	xxi	Colof. 1.
6	Cal.	Dog daies	xxii	xxii	ii
7	Cal.		xxiii	xxv	iii
8	Cal.		xxvi	xxvii	iiii
9	Cal.		xxviii	xxix	1. Theol. 1
10	Cal.		xxxi	Eccles. 1.	ii
11	Cal.		xxxi	iii	iii
12	Cal.	Sol in Leone	xxxi	v	ii
13	Cal.		xxxi	vii	2. Theol. 1
14	Cal.		xxxi	ix	ii
15	Cal.	Swithun.	xxxi	xi	iii
16	Cal.	Cal. August.	xxxi	Jer. 1.	ii
17	Cal.		xxxi	iii	1. Tim. 1.
18	Cal.		xxxi	vii	ii
19	Cal.		xxxi	ix	v
20	Cal.	Margaret.	xxxi	xi	vi
21	Cal.		xxxi	xiii	2. Tim. 1.
22	Cal.	Magdalen	xxxi	xv	iii
23	Cal.		xxxi	xvii	iiii
24	Cal.	Fast	xxxi	xxi	ii
25	Cal.	James apost	xxxi	xxii	Phil. 1.
26	Cal.	Anne.	xxxi	xxiii	Heb. 1.
27	Cal.		xxxi	xxv	ii
28	Cal.		xxxi	xxvii	iii
29	Cal.		xxxi	xxix	iiii
30	Cal.		xxxi		
31	Cal.		xxxi		

August hath xxxi dayes.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Cal.	Lamas.	Jer. 30.	John 20.	Jer. 31.
2	Cal.		xxxii	xxi	xxxiii
3	Cal.		xxxiii	xxii	xxxiv
4	Cal.		xxxiv	xxiii	xxxv
5	Cal.		xxxv	xxiv	xxxvi
6	Cal.		xxxvi	xxv	xxxvii
7	Cal.		xxxvii	xxvi	xxxviii
8	Cal.	Transfig.	xl	xxvii	xxxix
9	Cal.	Name of	xlvi	xxviii	xl
10	Cal.	(Jesus.	xlvi	xxviii	xli
11	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xlii
12	Cal.	Laurence.	xlvi	xxviii	xliii
13	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xliv
14	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xlv
15	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xlvi
16	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xlvii
17	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xlviii
18	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xlvix
19	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xlvi
20	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xlvi
21	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xlvi
22	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xlvi
23	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xlvi
24	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xlvi
25	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xlvi
26	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xlvi
27	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xlvi
28	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xlvi
29	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xlvi
30	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xlvi
31	Cal.		xlvi	xxviii	xlvi

* Note that the 13 of Daniel, touching the history of Susanna, is to be read unto these words, And king Athyages, &c.

September hath xxx dayes.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Cal.	Giles.	Hof. 13.	Matt. 2.	Hof. 14.
2	Cal.		Joel 1.	iii	Joel 2.
3	Cal.		iii	iii	Amos 1.
4	Cal.		iii	iii	ii
5	Cal.	Dog da.	Amos 2.	v	vi
6	Cal.	end.	iii	vii	vii
7	Cal.		iii	viii	viii
8	Cal.	Nat. of M	Obad.	ix	ix
9	Cal.		iii	Jon. 1.	x
10	Cal.		iii	iii	x
11	Cal.		iii	Mic. 2.	xi
12	Cal.		iii	iii	xii
13	Cal.		iii	iii	xiii
14	Cal.		iii	iii	xiv
15	Cal.		iii	iii	xv
16	Cal.		iii	iii	xvi
17	Cal.		iii	iii	xvii
18	Cal.		iii	iii	xviii
19	Cal.		iii	iii	xix
20	Cal.		iii	iii	xx
21	Cal.		iii	iii	xxi
22	Cal.		iii	iii	xxii
23	Cal.		iii	iii	xxiii
24	Cal.		iii	iii	xxiv
25	Cal.		iii	iii	xxv
26	Cal.		iii	iii	xxvi
27	Cal.		iii	iii	xxvii
28	Cal.		iii	iii	xxviii
29	Cal.		iii	iii	xxix
30	Cal.		iii	iii	xxx

October hath xxxi dayes.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Cal.	Remige.	Tob. 7.	Mark 4.	John 20.
2	Cal.		ix	vi	22
3	Cal.		ix	vii	Tob. 10.
4	Cal.		ix	viii	ii
5	Cal.		ix	ix	iii
6	Cal.		ix	x	iv
7	Cal.		ix	xi	v
8	Cal.		ix	xii	vi
9	Cal.		ix	xiii	vii
10	Cal.		ix	xiv	viii
11	Cal.		ix	xv	ix
12	Cal.		ix	xvi	x
13	Cal.		ix	xvii	xi
14	Cal.		ix	xviii	xii
15	Cal.		ix	xix	xiii
16	Cal.		ix	xx	xiv
17	Cal.		ix	xxi	xv
18	Cal.		ix	xxii	xvi
19	Cal.		ix	xxiii	xvii
20	Cal.		ix	xxiv	xviii
21	Cal.		ix	xxv	xix
22	Cal.		ix	xxvi	xx
23	Cal.		ix	xxvii	xxi
24	Cal.		ix	xxviii	xxii
25	Cal.		ix	xxix	xxiii
26	Cal.		ix	xxx	xxiv
27	Cal.		ix	xxxi	xxv
28	Cal.		ix	xxxii	xxvi
29	Cal.		ix	xxxiii	xxvii
30	Cal.		ix	xxxiv	xxviii
31	Cal.		ix	xxxv	xxix

* Note that the 6 of Exodus is to be read the first of October at morning prayer, unto these words. These be the heads, &c.

November hath xxx dayes.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Cal.	All saints.	Wisd. 3.	Heb. 11. 12.	Wisd. 5.
2	Cal.		Eccles. 14	Luk. 18.	Eccles. 15.
3	Cal.		xvi	xix	xxi
4	Cal.		xviii	xx	xxii
5	Cal.		xx	xxi	xxiii
6	Cal.		xxii	xxii	xxiv
7	Cal.		xxiii	xxiii	xxv
8	Cal.		xxiv	xxiv	xxvi
9	Cal.		xxv	xxv	xxvii
10	Cal.		xxvi	xxvi	xxviii
11	Cal.		xxvii	xxvii	xxix
12	Cal.		xxviii	xxviii	xxx
13	Cal.		xxix	xxix	xxxi
14	Cal.		xxx	xxx	xxxii
15	Cal.		xxxi	xxxi	xxxiii
16	Cal.		xxxii	xxxii	xxxiv
17	Cal.		xxxiii	xxxiii	xxxv
18	Cal.		xxxiv	xxxiv	xxxvi
19	Cal.		xxxv	xxxv	xxxvii
20	Cal.		xxxvi	xxxvi	xxxviii
21	Cal.		xxxvii	xxxvii	xxxix
22	Cal.		xxxviii	xxxviii	xl
23	Cal.		xxxix	xxxix	xli
24	Cal.		xl	xl	xlii
25	Cal.		xli	xli	xliii
26	Cal.		xlii	xlii	xliiii
27	Cal.		xliii	xliii	xliv
28	Cal.		xliv	xliv	xlv
29	Cal.		xlv	xlv	xlvi
30	Cal.		xlvi	xlvi	xlvii

* Note that the beginning of the 26 chap. of Ecclesiasticus, unto, But a grief, &c. must be read with the 25 chap. * Note that the 46 chapter is to be read unto these words, And after his death, &c.

December hath xxxi dayes.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Cal.	Isai. 14.	Aes. 2.	Isai. 15.	Heb. 7.
2	Cal.		xxi	xxii	xxiii
3	Cal.		xxii	xxiii	xxiv
4	Cal.		xxiii	xxiv	xxv
5	Cal.		xxiv	xxv	xxvi
6	Cal.		xxv	xxvi	xxvii
7	Cal.		xxvi	xxvii	xxviii
8	Cal.		xxvii	xxviii	xxix
9	Cal.		xxviii	xxix	xxx
10	Cal.		xxix	xxx	xxxi
11	Cal.		xxx	xxxi	xxxii
12	Cal.		xxxi	xxxii	xxxiii
13	Cal.		xxxii	xxxiii	xxxiv
14	Cal.		xxxiii	xxxiv	xxxv
15	Cal.		xxxiv	xxxv	xxxvi
16	Cal.		xxxv	xxxvi	xxxvii
17	Cal.		xxxvi	xxxvii	xxxviii
18	Cal.		xxxvii	xxxviii	xxxix
19	Cal.		xxxviii	xxxix	xl
20	Cal.		xxxix	xl	xli
21	Cal.		xl	xli	xlii
22	Cal.		xli	xlii	xliiii
23	Cal.		xlii	xliiii	xliv
24	Cal.		xliiii	xliv	xlv
25	Cal.		xlv	xlv	xlvi
26	Cal.		xlvi	xlvi	xlvii
27	Cal.		xlvii	xlvii	xlviii
28	Cal.		xlviii	xlviii	xlvix
29	Cal.		xlvix	xlvi	xlvi
30	Cal.		xlvi	xlvi	xlvi
31	Cal.		xlvi	xlvi	xlvi

¶ Proper lessons to be read for the first lessons, both at morning and evening prayer, on the fundayes throughout the year: and for some also the second lessons.

Sundayes of Advent.	For morning.	For evening.	Sundayes after Trinity.	For morning.	For evening.	Thursday before Easter.	For morning.	For evening.
The first.	Isaiah i.	Isaiah ii.	xv.	Jer. xxxv.	Jer. xxxvi.	Good-friday.	Daniel ix.	Jerem. xxxi.
ii.	v.	xxiii.	xvi.	Ezek. ii.	Ezek. xiii.	Easter-even.	Genesis xxii.	Isa. liii.
iii.	xxv.	xxvi.	xviii.	xv.	xviii.	Munday in Easter week.	Zech. ix.	Exodus xlii.
Sundayes after Christmas.	xxx.	xxxii.	xix.	Daniel iii.	Daniel vi.	1. Lesson.	Exodus xvi.	Exodus xvii.
The first.	xxxvii.	xxxviii.	xx.	Joel ii.	Micah vi.	2. Lesson.	Matth. xxviii.	Acts iii.
Sundayes after the Epiphany.	xli.	xlii.	xxi.	Hab. ii.	Prov. i.	Tuesday in Easter week.	Exodus xx.	Exodus xxxii.
The first.	xliii.	xli.	xxii.	Prov. ii.	iii.	1. Lesson.	Luke xxiii.	1. Corinth. xv.
ii.	li.	li.	xxiii.	xi.	xii.	2. Lesson.	unto verse 13.	
iii.	lv.	lvii.	xxiv.	xii.	xiii.		And behold,	
iv.	lvii.	lviii.	xxv.	xiii.	xvi.		two of them.	
v.	lix.	lxiii.	xxvi.	xv.	xix.		Ecclus iii.	Ecclus v.
Septuagesima.	Gen. i.	Gen. ii.		xvii.			Ecclus vii.	Ecclus ix.
Sexagesima.	iii.	vi.	¶ Proper lessons for holy-days.			S. Mark.	Deuter. x.	2. Kings ii.
Quinquagesima.	ix.	xii.	¶ S. Andrew.	For morning.	For evening.	Philip and Jacob.		
Lent.			¶ S. Thom. Ap.	Prov. xx.	Prov. xxi.	Ascension day.		
First Sunday.	Gen. xix.	Gen. xxii.	¶ Nat. of Christ.	xxiii.	xxiii.	Munday in Whitsun week.		
ii.	xxvii.	xxxiii.	1. Lesson.	Isaiah ix.	Isa. vii. 10.	1. Lesson.	Genesis xi. unto	Numb. xi. 16.
iii.	xxxix.	xlii.	2. Lesson.	Luke ii. unto	Moreover the	2. Lesson.	verse 10.	Gather unto me
iiii.	xlii.	xlv.	¶ S. Stephen.	verse 15. And it	Lord spoke, &c.		These are the	70 men, &c.
v.	Exod. iii.	Exod. v.	1. Lesson.	came to passe.	Titus iii. 4.		generations of.	unto verse 30.
Easter day.	ix.	x.	2. Lesson.	And Stephen	But after that		1. Corinth. xii.	And Moses gat
1. Lesson.	Exod. xii.	Exod. xiii.	¶ S. Stephen.	full of faith, &c.	the kindnesse		1. Sam. xix.	him into the.
2. Lesson.	Rom. vi.	Acts ii.	1. Lesson.	unto chap. vii.	And when forty		18. So David	Deuter. xxx.
Sundayes after Easter.			2. Lesson.	And when forty	years, &c.		sted and escaped	
The first.	Num. xvi.	Num. xxii.	¶ S. John.	And when forty	unto verse 55.		and came, &c.	
ii.	xxiii.	xxv.	1. Lesson.	years, &c.	unto verse 55.			
iii.	Deut. iii.	Deut. v.	2. Lesson.	unto verse 55.	But he being		Ecclus x.	Ecclus xii.
iv.	vi.	vii.	¶ S. John.	unto verse 55.	full of the holy		Acts xiii.	Acts xv. unto
v.	viii.	ix.	1. Lesson.	unto verse 55.	Ghost, &c.		Ecclus x.	verse 36. And
Sunday after Ascension day.	Deut. xii.	Deut. xiii.	2. Lesson.	unto verse 55.	Eccles vi.		Ecclus x.	some dayes after
1. Lesson.	Deut. xvi.	Deut. xiii.	¶ Innocent.	unto verse 55.	Revel. xxii.		Ecclus x.	
2. Lesson.	Act. x. ver. 34.	Wisd. i.	1. Lesson.	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
	Then Peter	Acts xix.	2. Lesson.	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
	opened his	unto verse 21.	¶ Circumc. day.	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
	mouth.	After these	1. Lesson.	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
		things.	2. Lesson.	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
Trinity Sunday	Gen. xviii.	Joshua i.	¶ Epiphany.	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
1. Lesson.	Matth. iii.	Joshua i.	1. Lesson.	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
2. Lesson.		Joshua i.	2. Lesson.	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
Sundayes after Trinity.				unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
The first.	Josh. x.	Joshua xxiii.	¶ Conversion of	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
ii.	Judg. iii.	Judges v.	S. Paul.	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
iii.	1. Sam. ii.	1. Sam. iii.	1. Lesson.	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
iv.	xii.	xiii.	2. Lesson.	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
v.	xv.	xvi.	¶ Purification	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
vi.	2. Sam. xii.	2. Sam. xxi.	of the virgin	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
vii.	xxii.	xxiii.	Mary.	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
viii.	1. Kin. xiii.	1. Kin. xvii.	¶ S. Mattheus.	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
ix.	xviii.	xix.	Annunciation	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
x.	xxi.	xxii.	of our Lady.	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
xi.	2. King. v.	2. King. ix.	¶ Wednesday be-	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
xii.	x.	xviii.	fore Easter.	unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
xiii.	xix.	xxiii.		unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	
xiiii.	Jerem. v.	Jer. xxii.		unto verse 55.	Wisd. i.		Ecclus x.	

¶ Proper Psalmes on certain dayes.

Christmas day	For morning.	For evening.	Ascension day	For morning.	For evening.
	Psalmes { xix. xlv. lxxxv. }	Psalmes { lxxxix. cx. cxxxii. }		Psalmes { viii. xv. xxi. }	Psalmes { xxiii. lxxviii. cviii. }
Easter day	Psalmes { ii. lvi. cxl. }	Psalmes { cxiii. cxviii. cxviii. }	Whitsunday	Psalmes { xlv. xlvii. }	Psalmes { ciii. cxlv. }
Septuagesima	before Easter		Rogation	after Easter	
Sexagesima			Whitsunday		
Quinquagesima			Trinity Sunday		
	ix weeks.			vi weeks.	
	viii weeks.			vii weeks.	
	vii weeks.			viii weeks.	
	vi weeks.				

*An act for the uniformitie of common prayer and service in the
church, and administration of the sacraments.*



Here at the death of our late Sovereigne Lord King Edward the sixth, there remained one uniform order of common service and prayer, and of the administration of sacraments, rites and ceremonies in the church of England, which was set forth in one book, intituled, The book of common prayer, and administration of sacraments, and other rites and ceremonies in the church of England, authorized by act of Parliament, holden in the fifth and sixth yeares of our said late Sovereigne Lord King Edward the sixth, intituled, An act for the uniformity of common prayer, and administration of the sacraments: the which was repealed and taken away by act of Parliament in the first yeare of the reigne of our late Sovereigne Lady Qu. Marie, to the great decay of the due honour of God, and discomfort to the professours of the truth of Christs religion.

Be it therefore enacted by the authority of this present Parliament, That the said statute of repeal, and every thing therein contained, onely concerning the said book, and the service, administration of sacraments, rites and ceremonies, contained or appointed in or by the said book, shall be void and of none effect, from and after the feast of the nativity of S. John Baptist next coming; And that the said book with the order of service, and of the administration of sacraments, rites and ceremonies, with the alteration and additions therein added and appointed by this statute, shall stand and be, from and after the said feast of the nativity of S. John Baptist, in full force and effect, according to the tenour and effect of this statute: any thing in the foresaid statute of repeal to the contrary notwithstanding.

And further be it enacted by the Queens Highnesse, with the assent of the lords and commons of this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same, that all and singular Ministers, in any cathedrall or parish church, or other place within this realm of England, Wales, and the marches of the same, or other the Queens dominions, shall from and after the feast of the nativity of S. John Baptist next coming, be bounden to say and use the mattens, evensong, celebration of the Lords supper, and administration of each of the sacraments, and all other common and open prayer, in such order and form as is mentioned in the said book, so authorized by Parliament in the said fifth and sixth yeare of the reigne of king Edward the sixth, with one alteration or addition of certain lessons to be used on every sunday in the yeare, and the form of the Letany altered and corrected, and two sentences onely added in the delivery of the Sacrament to the communicants, and none other, or otherwise. And that if any manner of parson, vicar, or other whatsoever Minister, that ought or should sing or say common prayer mentioned in the said book, or minister the sacraments, from and after the feast of the nativite of S. John Baptist next coming, refuse to use the said common prayers, or to minister the sacraments in such cathedrall or parish church, or other places, as he should use to minister the same, in such order and form as they be mentioned and set forth in the said book; or shall wilfully or obstinately standing in the same, use any other rite, ceremony, order, form or manner of celebrating of the Lords supper openly or privily, or mattens, evensong, administration of the sacraments, or other open prayers, then is mentioned and set forth in the said book (Open prayer in and throughout this Act, is meant that prayer which is for other to come unto or heare, either in common churches or private chappels, or oratories, commonly called the Service of the church) or shall preach, declare, or speak any thing in the derogation, or depraving of the said book, or any thing therein contained, or of any part thereof, and shall be thereof lawfully convicted, according to the laws of this realm, by verdict of twelve men, or by his own confession, or by the notorious evidence of the fact: shall lose and forfeit to the Queens Highnesse, her heirs and successours, for his first offence, the profit of all his spirituall benefices or promotions, coming or arising in one whole yeare next after his conviction: and also that the person so convicted, shall for the same offence suffer imprisonment by the space of six moneths, without bayl or mainprife. And if any such person, once convicted of any offence concerning the premises, shall after his first conviction, estoons offend, and be thereof in form aforesaid lawfully convicted: that then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment by the space of one whole yeare, and also shall therefore be deprived *ipso facto* of all his spirituall promotions. And that it shall be lawfull to all patrones or doners of all and singular the same spirituall promotions, or of any of them, to present, or collate to the same, as though the person or persons so offending were dead. And that if any such person or persons, after he shall be twice convicted in form aforesaid, shall offend against any of the premises the third time, and shall be thereof in form aforesaid

lawfully convicted: that then the person so offending, and convicted the third time, shall be deprived *ipso facto* of all his spirituall promotions, and also shall suffer imprisonment during his life.

And if the person that shall offend and be convicted in form aforesaid, concerning any of the premises, shall not be benefited, nor have any spirituall promotion: that then the same person so offending and convicted, shall for the first offence suffer imprisonment during one whole yeare next after his said conviction, without bayl or mainprife. And if any such person not having any spirituall promotion, after his first conviction, shall estoons offend in any thing concerning the premises, and shall in form aforesaid be thereof lawfully convicted: that then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment during his life.

And it is ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, that if any person or persons whatsoever, after the said feast of the nativity of S. John Baptist next coming, shall in any enterludes, playes, songs, rythmes, or by other open words, declare or speak any thing in the derogation, depraving, or despising of the same book, or of any thing therein contained, or any part thereof; or shall by open fact, deed, or by open threatnings, compell, or cause, or otherwise procure, or maintain any parson, vicar, or other minister, in any cathedrall or parish church, or in chappel, or in any other place, to sing, or say any common and open prayer, or to minister any sacrament, otherwise, or in any other manner and form then is mentioned in the said book; or that by any of the said means shall unlawfully interrupt, or let any parson, vicar, or other minister, in any cathedrall or parish church, chappel, or any other place, to sing or say common and open prayer, or to minister the sacraments, or any of them, in such manner and form as is mentioned in the said book: that then every such person, being thereof lawfully convicted in form aforesaid, shall forfeit to the Queen our Sovereigne Lady, her heirs and successours, for the first offence, an hundred marks. And if any person or persons, being once convicted of any such offence, estoons offend against any of the last recited offences, and shall in form aforesaid be thereof lawfully convicted: that then the same person so offending and convicted, shall for the second offence forfeit to the Queen our Sovereigne Lady, her heirs & successours, four hundred marks. And if any person, after he in form aforesaid shall have been twice convicted of any offence concerning any of the last recited offences, shall offend the third time, and be thereof in form aforesaid lawfully convicted: that then every person so offending and convicted, shall for his third offence forfeit to our Sovereigne Lady the Queen all his goods and chattels, and shall suffer imprisonment during his life. And if any person or persons, that for his first offence concerning the premises, shall be convicted in form aforesaid, do not pay the summe to be payd by vertue of his conviction, in such manner and form as the same ought to be payd, within six weeks next after his conviction: that then every person so convicted, and so not paying the same, shall for the same first offence, in stead of the said summe, suffer imprisonment by the space of six moneths, without bail or mainprife. And if any person or persons, that for his second offence concerning the premises, shall be convicted in form aforesaid, do not pay the said summe to be payd by vertue of his conviction and this statute, in such manner and form as the same ought to be payd, within six weeks next after this said second conviction: that then every person so convicted and not paying the same, shall for the same second offence, in the stead of the said summe, suffer imprisonment during twelve moneths, without bayl or mainprife. And that from and after the said feast of the nativity of S. John Baptist next coming, all and every person and persons inhabiting within this realm, or any other the Queens Majesties dominions, shall diligently and faithfully, having no lawfull or reasonable excuse to be absent, endeavour themselves to resort to their parish church or chappell accustomed, or upon reasonable let thereof, to some usuall place where common prayer and such service of God shall be used in such time of let, upon every sunday, and other dayes ordained and used to be kept as holy dayes: and then and there to abide orderly and soberly, during the time of common prayer, preachings, or other service of God there to be used and ministered, upon pain of punishment by the censures of the church: and also upon pain that every person so offending, shall forfeit for every such offence twelve pence, to be levied by the churchwardens of the parish, where such offence shall be done, to the use of the poore of the same parish, of the goods, lands, and tenements of such offender, by way of distress. And for due execution hereof, the Queens most excellent Majestie, the lords temporall, and all the commons in this present Parliament assembled, doth in Gods name earnestly require and charge all the archbishops, bishops, and other ordinaries, that they shall endeavour themselves to the uttermost of their knowledges, that the due and true execution hereof, may be had throughout their

An act for the uniformitie of common prayer, &c.

their diocese, and charges, as they will answer before God, for such evils and plagues wherewith almighty God may justly punish his people for neglecting his good and wholesome law. And for the authority in this behalf, be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and singular the same archbishops, bishops, and all other their officers exercising ecclesiasticall jurisdiction, as well in place exempt, as not exempt, within their diocese, shall have full power and authority by this Act, to reform, correct, and punish by censures of the church, all and singular persons, which shall offend within any their jurisdictions or diocese, after the said feast of the nativity of *S. John Baptist* next coming, against this Act and Statute: any other law, statute, privilege, liberty, or provision heretofore made, had, or suffered to the contrary, notwithstanding.

And it is ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and every justice of oyer and determiner, or justices of assise, shall have full power and authority in every of their open and generall sessions, to enquire, heare, and determine all, and all manner of offences, that shall be committed or done contrary to any article contained in this present Act, within the limits of the commission to them directed, and to make proccesse for the execution of the same, as they may do against any person being indicted before them of trespasse, or lawfully convicted thereof.

Provided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and every archbishop, and bishop, shall or may at all time and times, at his liberty and pleasure, joyn and associate himself, by vertue of this Act, to the said justices of oyer and determiner, or to the said justices of assise, at every of the said open and generall sessions to be holden in any place within his diocese, for and to the enquiry, hearing, and determining of the offences aforesaid.

Provided also, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, That the books concerning the said service, shall at the costs and charges of the parishioners of every parish and cathedrall church be attained and gotten before the said feast of the nativity of *S. John Baptist* next following: and that all such parishes and cathedrall churches, or other places where the said books shall be attained and gotten before the said feast of the nativity of *S. John Baptist*, shall within three weeks next after the said books so attained and gotten, use the said service, and put the same in use according to this Act.

And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That no person or persons shall be at any time hereafter impeached, or otherwise molested, of or for any the offences above mentioned, hereafter to be committed or done contrary to this Act, unless he or they so offending, be thereof indicted at the next generall sessions to be holden before any such justices of oyer and determiner, or justices of assise, next after any offence committed or done contrary to the tenour of this Act.

Provided alwayes, and be it ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and singular lords of the Parliament, for the third offence above mentioned shall be tried by their Peeres.

Provided also, and be it ordained and enacted by the authority

aforesaid, That the Maier of *London*, and all other Maiors, Bailiffs, and other head-officers, of all and singular cities, boroughs, and towns corporate, within this realm, *Wales*, and the marches of the same, to the which justices of assise do not commonly repair, shall have full power and authority, by vertue of this Act, to enquire, heare, and determine the offences aforesaid, and every of them yearly within fifteen dayes after the feasts of *Easter*, and *S. Michael* the archangel, in like manner and form as justices of assise, and oyer and determiner may do.

Provided alwayes, and be it ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and singular archbishops, and bishops, and every of their chancellours, commissaries, archdeacons, and other ordinaries, having any peculiar ecclesiasticall jurisdiction, shall have full power and authority, by vertue of this Act, as well to enquire in their visitation, synods, or elsewhere within their jurisdiction, at any other time and place, to take accusations and informations of all and every the things above mentioned, done, committed, or perpetrated within the limits of their jurisdiction and authority, and to punish the same by admonition, excommunication, sequestration, or deprivation, or other censures, and proccesse in like form as heretofore hath been used in like cases by the *Queens* ecclesiasticall laws.

Provided alwayes, and be it enacted, That whatsoever person offending in the premises, shall for the first offence receive punishment of the ordinary, having a testimoniall thereof under the said ordinaries seal, shall not for the same offence eschoons be convicted before the justices: and likewise receiving for the said first offence punishment by the justices, he shall not for the same offence, eschoons receive punishment of the ordinary: any thing contained in this Act to the contrary notwithstanding.

Provided alwayes, and be it enacted, That such ornaments of the church, and of the Ministers thereof shall be retained, and be in use, as was in this church of *England* by the authority of Parliament in the second yeare of the reigne of king *Edward* the sixth, untill other order shall be therein taken by authority of the *Queens* Majestie, with the advice of her commissioners, appointed and authorized under the great seal of *England* for causes ecclesiasticall, or of the Metropolitan of this realm. And also that if there shall happen any contempt or irreverence to be used in the ceremonies or rites of the church, by the misusing of the orders appointed in this book: the *Queens* Majestie may by the like advice of the said commissioners, or Metropolitan, ordain and publish such further ceremonies, or rites, as may be most for the advancement of Gods glory, the edifying of his church, and the due reverence of Christs holy mysteries and sacraments.

And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all laws, statutes, and ordinances wherein or whereby any other service, administration of sacraments, or common prayer is limited, established, or set forth to be used within this realm, or any other the *Queens* dominions and countreys, shall from henceforth utterly be void, and of none effect.



By the King.

A Proclamation for the authorizing of an uniformitie of the book of Common prayer to be used through- out the realm.



Although it cannot be unknown to Our subjects by the former Declarations We have published, what Our purposes and proceedings have been in matters of religion since Our coming to this crown: yet the same being now by Us reduced to a settled form, We have occasion to repeat somewhat of that which hath passed. And now at Our very first entrie into the realm, being entertained and importuned with informations of sundry ministers, complaining of the errors and imperfections of the church here, as well in matter of doctrine, as of discipline; although We had no reason to presume that things were so farre amisse as was pretended, because We had seen the kingdome under that form of religion which by law was established in the dayes of the late Queen of famous memorie, blessed with a peace and prosperitie, both extraordinary and of many yeares continuance (a strong evidence that God was therewith well pleased:) yet because the importunity of the complainiers was great, their affirmations vehement, and the zeal wherewith the same did seem to be accompanied, very specious; We were moved thereby to make it Our occasion to discharge that dutie which is the chiefest of all kingly duties, that is, To settle the affairs of religion and the service of God before their own. Which while We were in hand to do, as the contagion of the sickness reigning in Our city of London, and other places, would permit an assembly of persons meet for that purpose; some of those who misliked the state of religion here established, presuming more of Our intents then ever We gave them cause to do, and transported with humour, began such proceedings, as did rather raise a scandal in the church, then take offence away. For both they used forms of publick serving of God not here allowed, held assemblies without authority, and did other things, carrying a very apparent shew of sedition more then of zeal. Whom We restrained by a former Proclamation in the moneth of October last, and gave intimation of the Conference We intended to he had with as much speed as conveniently could be, for the ordering of those things of the church. Which accordingly followed in the moneth of Januarie last, at Our Honour of Hampton-court; where before Our Self, and Our privie counsel, were assembled many of the gravest bishops and prelates of the realm, and many other learned men, as well of those that are conformable to the state of the church established, as of those that dissented. Among whom, what Our pains were, what our patience in hearing and replying, and what the indifference and uprightnesse of Our judgement in determining, We leave to the report of those who heard the same, contenting Our Self with the sinceritie of Our own heart therein. But we cannot conceal, that the successe of that Conference was such as happeneth to many other things, which moving great expectation before they be entered into, in their issue produce small effects. For We found mighty and vehement informations, supported with so weak and slender proofs, as it appeareth unto Us and Our counsel, that there was no cause why any change should have been at all in that which was most impugned, the book of Common prayer, containing the form of the publick Service of God here established, neither in the do-

ctrine which appeared to be sincere, nor in the forms and rites which were justified out of the practice of the Primitive church. Notwithstanding, We thought meet, with consent of the bishops, and other learned men there present, that some small things might rather be explained then changed: not that the same might not very well have been born with by men who would have made a reasonable construction of them; but for that in a matter concerning the Service of God, We were nice, or rather jealous, that the publick form thereof should be free not onely from blame, but from suspicion, so as neither the common adversarie should have advantage to wrest ought therein contained, to other sense then the church of England intendeth, nor any troublesome or ignorant person of this church be able to take the least occasion of cavill against it: and for that purpose gave forth Our commission under Our great Seal of England, to the archbishop of Canterbury, and others, according to the form which the laws of this realm in like case prescribe to be used, to make the said explanation, and to cause the whole book of Common prayer, with the same explanations, to be newly printed. Which being now done, and established: new after so serious a deliberation, although We doubt not, but all Our subjects, both ministers and others, will receive the same with such reverence as appertaineth, and conform themselves thereunto, every man in that which him concerneth: yet have We thought it necessarie, to make known by Proclamation Our authorizing of the same; and to require and enjoyn all men, as well ecclesiasticall as temporall, to conform themselves unto it, and to the practice thereof, as the onely publick form of serving God, established and allowed to be in this realm. And the rather, for that all the learned men, who were there present, as well of the bishops as others, promised their conformitie in the practice of it, onely making suit to Us, that some few might be born with for a time.

Wherefore We require all archbishops, bishops, and all other publick ministers, as well ecclesiasticall as civil, to do their duties in causing the same to be obeyed, and in punishing the offenders according to the laws of the realm heretofore established, for the authorizing of the said book of Common prayer. And We think it also necessarie, that the said archbishops and bishops, do each of them in his province and diocese take order, That every parish do procure to themselves, within such time as they shall think good to limit, one of the said books so explained. And last of all, We do admonish all men, that hereafter they shall not expect, nor attempt any further alteration in the common and publick form of Gods Service, from this which is now established: for that neither will We give way to any to presume, that Our own judgement having determined in a matter of this weight, shall be swayed to alteration by the frivolous suggestions of any light spirit; neither are We ignorant of the inconveniences that do arise in government, by admitting innovation in things once settled by mature deliberation; and how necessary it is to use constancie in the upholding of the publick determinations of States: For that such is the unquietnesse and unsteadfastnesse of some dispositions, affecting every yeare new forms of things, as if they should be followed in their unconstancie, would make all actions of States ridiculous and contemptible; whereas the stedfast maintaining of things by good advice established, is the weal of all common wealths.

*Given at Our palace of Westminster, the 5 day of March, in the first
yeare of Our reigne of England, France and Ireland, and of Scot-
land the seven and thirtieth.*

God save the King.

¶ The

The Preface.



Here was never any thing by the wit of man so well devised, or so sure established, which in continuance of time hath not been corrupted; as (among other things) it may plainly appear by the common prayers in the church, commonly called, *Divine Service*. The first original and ground whereof, if a man would search out by the ancient Fathers, he shall find that the same was not ordained but of a good purpose, and for a great advancement of godlinesse. For they so ordered the matter, that all the whole Bible (or the greatest part thereof) should be read over once every yeare: intending thereby that the Clergie, and especially such as were ministers of the congregation, should by often reading and meditation of Gods word be stirred-up to godlinesse themselves, and be more able to exhort others by wholesome doctrine, and to confute them that were adversaries to the truth: and further, that the people by daily hearing of holy Scripture read in the church, should continually profit more and more in the knowledge of God, and be the more inflamed with the love of his true religion. But these many yeares passed, this godly and decent order of the ancient Fathers hath been so altered, broken, and neglected, by planting in uncertain stories, legends, responds, verses, vain repetitions, commemorations, and synodals, that commonly when any book of the Bible was begun, before three or foure chapters were read out, all the rest were unread. And in this sort the book of Isaiah was begun in Advent, and the book of Genesis in Septuagesima: but they were onely begun, and never read through. After like sort were other books of holy Scripture used. And moreover, whereas S. Paul would have such language spoken to the people in the church, as they might understand, and have profit by hearing the same: the Service in this church of England these many yeares hath been read in Latine to the people, which they understand not; so that they have heard with their eares onely, and their heart, spirit, and mind have not been edified thereby. And furthermore, notwithstanding that the ancient Fathers have divided the Psalmes into seven portions, whereof every one was called a *Nocturne*: now of late time a few of them have been daily said, and oft repeated, and the rest utterly omitted. Moreover, the number and hardnesse of the rules called the *Pie*, and the manifold changings of the Service, was the cause that to turn the book onely, was so hard and intricate a matter, that many times there was more businesse to find out what should be read, then to read it when it was found out. These inconveniences therefore considered, here is set forth such an order whereby the same shall be redressed. And for a

readinesse in this matter, here is drawn out a Kalendar for that purpose, which is plain and easie to be understood, wherein (so much as may be) the reading of the holy Scripture is so set forth, that all things shall be done in order, without breaking one piece thereof from another. For this cause be cut off Antiphones, Responds, Invitatories, and such like things as did break the continuall course of the reading of the Scripture. Yet because there is no remedy, but that of necessitie there must be some rules: therefore certain rules are here set forth, which as they be few in number, so they be plain and easie to be understood. So that here you have an order for prayer (as touching the reading of holy Scripture) much agreeable to the mind and purpose of the old Fathers, and a great deal more profitable and commodious then that which of late was used. It is more profitable, because here are left out many things, whereof some be untrue, some uncertain, some vain and superstitious, and nothing is ordained to be read, but the very pure word of God, the holy Scriptures, or that which is evidently grounded upon the same, and that in such a language and order, as is most easie and plain for the understanding both of the readers and hearers. It is also more commodious, both for the shortnesse thereof, and for the plainnesse of the order, and for that the rules be few and easie. Furthermore, by this order the curates shall need none other books for their publick Service, but this book and the Bible. By means whereof, the people shall not be at so great charges for books, as in times past they have been.

And where heretofore there hath been great diversitie in saying, and singing in churches within this realm, some following Salisbury use, some Hereford use, and some the use of Bangor, some of York, some of Lincoln: now from henceforth all the whole realm shall have but one use. And if any will judge this way more painfull, because that all things must be read upon the book; whereas before by the reason of so oft repetition they could say many things by heart: if those men will weigh their labour, with the profit and knowledge which daily they shall obtain by reading upon the book, they will not refuse the pain, in consideration of the great profit that shall ensue thereof.

And forasmuch as nothing can almost be so plainly set forth, but doubts may arise in the use and practice of the same: to appeale all such diversity (if any arise) and for the resolution of all doubts concerning the manner how to understand, do, and execute the things contained in this book, the parties that so doubt, or diversly take any thing, shall alway resort to the bishop of the diocese, who by his discretion shall take order for the quieting and appeasing of the same, so that the same order be not contrary to any thing contained in this book. And if the bishop of the diocese be in doubt, then he may send for the resolution thereof unto the archbishop.

Though it be appointed in the afore-written preface, that all things shall be read and sung in the church in the English tongue, to the end that the congregation may be thereby edified: yet it is not meant, but when men say morning and evening prayer privately, they may say the same in any language that they themselves do understand.

And all priests and deacons shall be bound to say daily the morning and evening prayer, either privately or openly, except they be let by preaching, studying of divinity, or some other urgent cause.

And the curate that ministrETH in every parish-church or chappell, being at home, and not being otherwise reasonably letted, shall say the same in the parish-church or chappell where he ministrETH, and shall toll a bell thereto, a convenient time before he begin, that such as be disposed, may come to heare Gods word, and to pray with him.



¶ *Of Ceremonies, why some be abolished, and some retained.*



Of such Ceremonies as be used in the church, and have had their beginning by the institution of man, some at the first were of godly intent and purpose devised, and yet at length turned to vanitie and superstition; some entred into the church by undiscereet devotion, and such a zeal as was without knowledge, and for because they were winked at in the beginning, they grew daily to more and more abuses: which not onely for their unprofitablenesse, but also because they have much blinded the people, and obscured the glory of God, are worthy to be cut away and clean rejected. Other there be, which although they have been devised by man, yet it is thought good to reserve them still, as well for a decent order in the church (for the which they were first devised) as because they pertain to edification, whereunto all things done in the church (as the Apostle teacheth) ought to be referred. And although the keeping or omitting of a Ceremonie, in it self considered, is but a small thing, yet the willfull and contemptuous transgression and breaking of a common order and discipline, is no small offence before God.

Let all things be done among you, saith S. Paul, in a seemly and due order. The appointment of the which order pertaineth not to private men: therefore no man ought to take in hand, nor presume to appoint or alter any publick or common order in Christs church, except he be lawfully called and authorized thereunto.

And whereas in this our time, the minds of men are so diverse, that some think it a great matter of conscience, to depart from a piece of the least of their ceremonies, they be so addicted to their old customes; and again on the other side, some be so newfangled, that they would innovate all things, and so despise the old, that nothing can like them but that is new: it was thought expedient, not so much to have respect how to please and satisfie either of these parties, as how to please God, and profit them both. And yet lest any man should be offended, whom good reason might satisfie, here be certain causes rendred, why some of the accustomed ceremonies be put away, and some retained and kept still.

Some are put away, because the great excesse and multitude of them hath so increased in these latter dayes, that the burden of them was intolerable. Whereof S. Augustine in his time complained, that they were grown to such a number, that the estate of Christian people was in worse case concerning that matter, then were the Jews: and he counselled that such yoke and burden should be taken away, as time would serve quietly to do it.

But what would S. Augustine have said, if he had seen the ceremonies of late dayes used among us; whereunto the multitude used in his time was not to be compared? This our excessive multitude of ceremonies was so great, and many of them so dark, that they did more con-

found and darken, then declare and set forth Christs benefits unto us.

And besides this, Christs gospel is not a ceremoniall law, as much of Moses law was: but it is a religion to serve God, not in bondage of the figure or shadow, but in the freedome of the spirit, being content onely with those ceremonies which do serve to a decent order, and godly discipline, and such as be apt to stirre up the dull mind of man to the remembrance of his dutie to God, by some notable and speciall signification, whereby he might be edified.

Furthermore, the most weightie cause of the abolishment of certain ceremonies was, that they were so farre abused, partly by the superstitious blindnesse of the rude and unlearned, and partly by the unsatiable avarice of such as sought more their own lucre, then the glory of God, that the abuses could not well be taken away, the thing remaining still.

But now as concerning those persons, which peradventure will be offended, for that some of the old ceremonies are retained still: if they consider, that without some ceremonies it is not possible to keep any order, or quiet discipline in the church, they shall easily perceive just cause to reform their judgements. And if they think much that any of the old do remain, and would rather have all devised anew: then such men granting some ceremonies convenient to be had, surely where the old may be well used, there they cannot reasonably reprove the old, onely for their age, without bewraying of their own folly. For in such a case they ought rather to have reverence unto them for their antiquitie, if they will declare themselves to be more studious of unitie and concord, then of innovations and newfanglednesse, which (as much as may be, with the true setting forth of Christs religion) is alwayes to be eschewed. Furthermore, such shall have no just cause with the ceremonies reserved to be offended. For as those be taken away which were most abused, and did burden mens consciences without any cause: so the other that remain are retained for a discipline and order, which (upon just causes) may be altered and changed, and therefore are not to be esteemed equall with Gods law. And moreover, they be neither dark nor dumbe ceremonies, but are so set forth that every man may understand what they do mean, and to what use they do serve. So that it is not like, that they in time to come should be abused as other have been. And in these our doings we condemn no other nations, nor prescribe any thing, but to our own people onely. For we think it convenient, that every countrey should use such ceremonies, as they shall think best to the setting forth of Gods honour and glorie, and to the reducing of the people to a most perfect and godly living, without error or superstition: And that they should put away other things, which from time to time they perceive to be most abused, as in mens ordinances it often chanceth diversly, in divers countreys.

¶ The order how the Psalter is appointed to be read.

THe Psalter shall be read through once every moneth. And because that some moneths be longer then some other be, it is thought good to make them even by this means.

To every moneth shall be appointed, as concerning this purpose, just thirty dayes.

And because January and March have one day above the said number; and February, which is placed between them both, hath onely xxviii dayes: February shall borrow of either of the moneths (of January and March) one day: and so the Psalter which shall be read in February, must begin the last day of January, and end the first day of March.

And whereas May, July, August, October, and December have xxxi dayes apiece; it is ordered, that the psalmes shall be read the last day of the said moneths, which were read the day before, so that the Psalter may beginne again the first day of the next moneth ensuing.

Now to know what psalmes shall be read every day, look in the kalendar the number that is appointed for the psalmes, and then find the same number in this table; and upon that number you shall see what psalmes shall be said at morning and evening prayer.

And where the cxix psalme is divided into xxii portions, and is over-long to be read at one time; it is so ordered, that at one time shall not be read above foure or five of the said portions: as you shall perceive to be noted in this table following.

And here is also to be noted, that in this table, and in all other parts of the Service where any psalmes are appointed, the number is expressed after the great English Bible, which from the ix psalme, unto the cxlviii psalme, (following the division of the Hebrews) doth vary in numbers from the common Latine translation.

¶ The table for the order of the Psalmes.

Dayes	Psalmes for morning prayer.	Psalmes for evening prayer.
1	i. ii. iii. iiii. v.	vi. vii. viii.
2	ix. x. xi.	xii. xiii. xiiii.
3	xv. xvi. xvii.	xviii.
4	xix. xx. xxi.	xxii. xxiii.
5	xxiiii. xxv. xxvi.	xxvii. xxviii. xxix.
6	xxx. xxxi.	xxxii. xxxiii. xxxiiii.
7	xxxv. xxxvi.	xxxvii.
8	xxxviii. xxxix. xl.	xli. xlii. xliii.
9	xliv. xlv. xlv.	xlvi. xlvii. xlviii.
10	li. lii.	liii. liiii. liv.
11	lvi. lvii. lviii.	lix. lx. lxi.
12	lxii. lxiii. lxiiii.	lxv. lxvi. lxvii.
13	lxviii.	lxix. lxx.
14	lxxi. lxxii.	lxxiii. lxxiiii.
15	lxxv. lxxvi. lxxvii.	lxxviii.
16	lxxix. lxxx. lxxxi.	lxxxii. lxxxiii. lxxxiiii.
		lxxxv.
17	lxxxvi. lxxxvii.	lxxxix.
	lxxxviii.	
18	xc. xci. xcii.	xciii. xciiii.
19	xcv. xcvi. xcvi.	xcviii. xcix. c. ci.
20	cii. ciii.	ciiii.
21	cv.	cvi.
22	cvii.	cviii. cix.
23	cx. cxii. cxiii.	cxiiii. cxv.
24	cxvi. cxvii. cxviii.	cxix. inde iiii.
25	Inde v.	Inde iiii.
26	Inde v.	Inde iiii.
27	cxx. cxxi. cxxii.	cxxvi. cxxvii. cxxviii.
	cxxiii. cxxiiii.	cxxix. cxxx.
	cxxv.	cxxxi.
28	cxxxii. cxxxiii.	cxxxvi. cxxxvii.
	cxxxiiii. cxxxv.	cxxxviii.
29	cxxxix. cxl. cxli.	cxlii. cxliii.
30	cxliiii. cxlv. cxlvi.	cxlvii. cxlviii. cxlix. cl.

¶ The order how the rest of holy Scripture is appointed to be read.

THe old Testament is appointed for the first lessons at morning and evening prayer, and shall be read through every yeare once; except certain books and chapters which be least edifying, and might best be spared, and therefore are left unread.

The new Testament is appointed for the second lessons at morning and evening prayer, and shall be read over orderly every yeare thrice, besides the epistles and gospels; except the Revelation, out of the which there be onely certain lessons appointed upon divers proper feasts.

And to know what lessons shall be read every day, find the day of the moneth in the kalendar going before, and there ye shall perceive the books and chapters that shall be read for the lessons both at morning and evening prayer.

And here is to be noted, that whensoever there be any proper psalmes or lessons appointed for the sundays, or for any feast, moveable or unmoveable, then the psalmes and lessons appointed in the kalendar, shall be omitted for that time.

Ye must note also, that the collect, epistle, and gospel appointed for the sunday, shall serve all the week after, except there fall some feast that hath his proper.

When the yeares of our Lord may be divided into foure even parts (which is every fourth yeare) then the sunday-letter leapeth, and that yeare the psalmes and lessons which serve for the 23 day of February, shall be read again the day following, except it be sunday, which hath proper lessons of the old Testament appointed in the table serving to that purpose.

Also, wheresoever the beginning of any lesson, epistle, or gospel is not expressed, there ye must begin at the beginning of the chapter.

And wheresoever is not expressed how farre shall be read, there shall you read to the end of the chapter.

Item, so oft as the first chapter of S. Matthew is read either for lesson or gospel, ye shall begin the same at ver. 18. Now the birth of Jesus Christ was, &c. And the third chapter of S. Lukes gospel shall be read unto the middle of vers. 23. Being as was supposed, &c.

¶ The

The order vwhere morning and evening prayer shall be used and said.

THe morning and evening prayer shall be used in the accustomed place of the church, chappell, or chancell, except it shall be otherwise determined by the Ordinarie of the place; and the chancells shall remain as they have done in times past.

And here is to be noted, that the minister at the time of the communion, and at all other times in his ministration, shall use such ornaments in the church, as were in use by authoritie of parliament, in the second year of the reigne of Edward the sixth, according to the act of parliament set forth in the beginning of this book.

An order for morning prayer daily throughout the yeare.

AT the beginning both of morning prayer, and likewise of evening prayer, the minister shall reade with a loud voice some one of these sentences of the scriptures that follow. And then he shall say that which is written after the said sentences.



At what time soever a sinner doth repent him of his sinne from the bottom of his heart, I will put all his wickednesse out of my remembrance, saith the Lord.

I do know mine own wickednesse, and my sinne is alway against me. Turn thy face away from our sinnes, O Lord, and blot out all our offences. A sorrowfull spirit is a sacrifice to God: despise not, O Lord, humble and contrite hearts.

Rent your hearts, and not your garments, and turn to the Lord your God, because he is gentle and mercifull, he is patient, and of much mercie, and such a one that is sorie for your afflictions.

To thee, O Lord God, belongeth mercie and forgivenesse, for we have gone away from thee, and have not hearkened to thy voice, whereby we might walk in thy laws which thou hast appointed for us.

Correct us, O Lord, and yet in thy judgement, not in thy fury, lest we should be consumed and brought to nothing.

Amend your lives, for the kingdome of God is at hand.

I will go to my Father, and say to him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and against thee: I am no more worthy to be called thy sonne.

Enter not into judgement with thy servants, O Lord: for no flesh is righteous in thy sight. If we say that we have no sinne, we deceive our selves, and there is no truth in us.

Early beloved brethren, the scripture moveth us in sundry places, to acknowledge and confesse our manifold sinnes and wickednesse, and that we should not dissemble nor cloke them before the face of almighty God our heavenly Father, but confesse them with an humble, lowly, penitent and obedient heart, to the end that we may obtain forgivenesse of the same by his infinite goodnesse and mercy. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sinnes before God, yet ought we most chiefly so to do, when we assemble and meet together to render thanks for the great benefits that we have received at his

hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to heare his most holy word, and to ask those things which be requisite and necessary, as well for the body as the soul. Wherefore I pray and beseech you as many as be here present, to accompany me with a pure heart and humble voice, unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying after me.

A generall confession to be said of the whole congregation after the minister, kneeling.

Almighty and most mercifull Father, we have erred and strayed from thy wayes like lost sheep: we have followed too much the devices and desires of our own hearts: we have offended against thy holy laws: we have left undone those things which we ought to have done, and

(B) we

Morning prayer.

we have done those things which we ought not to have done: and there is no health in us: but thou, O Lord, have mercie upon us miserable offenders: Spare thou them, O God, which confesse their faults: restore thou them that be penitent, according to thy promises declared unto mankind in Christ Jesu our Lord: and grant, O most mercifull Father, for his sake, that we may hereafter live a godly, righteous, and sober life, to the glory of thy holy name. Amen.

¶ *The absolution or remission of sinnes to be pronounced by the minister alone.*

Almightie God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickednesse, and live, and hath given power and commandment to his ministers, to declare and pronounce to his people being penitent, the absolution and remission of their sinnes; he pardoneth and absolveth all them which truly repent, and unfeignedly beleeve his holy gospel. Wherefore we beseech him to grant us true repentance and his holy Spirit, that those things may please him which we do at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure and holy, so that at the last we may come to his eternall joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

¶ *The people shall answer,*
Amen.

¶ *Then shall the minister begin the Lords prayer with a loud voice.*

Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespases, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil. Amen.

¶ *Then likewise he shall say,*
O Lord open thou our lips.
Answer.
And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

Priest.
O God make speed to save us.
Answer.
O Lord make haste to help us.

Priest.
Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, and to the holy Ghost.
As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be, world without end. Amen.

Praise ye the Lord.

¶ *Then shall be said or sung this psalme following.*

Venite exultemus Domino, Psal. 95.

OCome, let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoyce in the strength of our salvation.

Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew our selves glad in him with psalmes.

For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

O come, let us worship and fall down: and kneel before the Lord our maker.

For he is the Lord our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hands.

To day if ye will heare his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

When your fathers tempted me: proved me, and saw my works.

Fourtie yeares long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that do erre in their hearts, for they have not known my wayes.

Unto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, and to the holy Ghost.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be, world without end. Amen.

¶ *Then shall follow certain psalmes in order, as they be appointed in a table made for that purpose; except there be proper psalmes appointed for that day. And at the end of every psalme throughout the yeare, and likewise in the end of Benedictus, Benedicite, Magnificat, and Nunc dimittis, shall be repeated,*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ *Then shall be read two lessons distinctly with a loud voice, that the people may heare; the first of the old testament, the second of the new, like as they be appointed in the kalendar; except there be proper lessons assigned for that day: the minister that readeth the lessons, standing and turning him so, as he may best be heard of all such as be present. And before every lesson, the minister shall say thus, The first, second, third, or fourth chapter of Genesis, or Exodus, Matthew, Mark, or other like, as is appointed in the kalendar: And in the end of every chapter, he shall say, Here endeth such a chapter of such a book.*

¶ *And (to the end the people may the better heare) in such places where they do sing, there shall the lessons be sung in a plain tune, after the manner of distinct reading: and likewise the epistle and gospel.*

¶ *After the first lesson shall follow Te Deum laudamus, in English, daily throughout the whole yeare.*

VVE praise thee, O God: we knowledge thee to be the Lord. *Te Deum laudamus*

All the earth doth worship thee: the Father everlasting.

To thee all angels cry aloud: the heavens and all the powers therein.

To thee cherubin, and seraphin: continually do crie.

Holy

Morning prayer.

Holy, holy, holy: Lord God of sabaoth.
Heaven and earth are full of the majestie: of thy glory.

The glorious company of the apostles: praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the prophets: praise thee.

The noble armie of martyrs: praise thee.

The holy church throughout all the world: doth knowledge thee.

The Father: of an infinite majestie.

Thine honourable, true: and onely Sonne.

Also the holy Ghost: the Comforter.

Thou art the King of glory, O Christ.

Thou art the everlasting Sonne: of the Father.

When thou tookest upon thee to deliver man: thou didst not abhorre the Virgins wombe.

When thou hadst overcome the sharpnesse of death: thou didst open the kingdome of heaven to all beleevers.

Thou sittest at the right hand of God: in the glory of the Father.

We beleeve that thou shalt come: to be our judge.

We therefore pray thee help thy servants: whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood.

Make them to be numbred with thy saints: in glory everlasting.

O Lord save thy people: and blesse thine heritage.

Govern them: and lift them up for ever.

Day by day: we magnifie thee.

And we worship thy name: ever world without end.

Vouchsafe, O Lord: to keep us this day without sinne.

O Lord, have mercy upon us: have mercy upon us.

O Lord, let thy mercy lighten upon us: as our trust is in thee.

O Lord, in thee have I trusted: let me never be confounded.

¶ *Or this canticle, Benedicite omnia opera Domini.*

Benedicite **O** All ye works of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye angels of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye heavens, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye waters that be above the firmament, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye powers of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye sunne and moon, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye starres of heaven, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye showres and dew, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye winds of God, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye fire and heat, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye winter and summer, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye dewes and frosts, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye frost and cold, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye ice and snow, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye nights and dayes, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye light and darknesse, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye lightnings and clouds, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O let the earth blesse the Lord: yea, let it praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye mountains and hills, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye green things upon the earth, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye wells, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye seas and flouds, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye whales, and all that move in the waters, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye fowls of the aire, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye beasts and cattel, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye children of men, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O let Israel blesse the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye priests of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye servants of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye spirits and souls of the righteous, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye holy and humble men of heart, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O Ananias, Azarias, and Misael, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ *And after the second lesson shall be used and said Benedictus Dominus Deus Israel, in English, as followeth.*

Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: for he hath visited and redeemed his people.

And hath raised up a mighty salvation for us: in the house of his servant David.

As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets: which have been since the world began.

That we should be saved from our enemies: and from the hands of all that hate us.

To perform the mercy promised to our forefathers: and to remember his holy covenant.

To perform the oath which he sware to our forefather Abraham: that he would give us.

(B 2)

That

*Benedictus
Luk. 1. 68.*

Morning prayer.

That we, being delivered out of the hands of our enemies: might serve him without fear.

In holinesse and righteousness before him: all the dayes of our life.

And thou child shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his wayes.

To give knowledge of salvation unto his people: for the remission of their finnes.

Through the tender mercy of our God: whereby the day-spring from an high hath visited us.

To give light to them that sit in darknesse, and in the shadow of death: and to guide our feet into the way of peace.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Or this C. psalme. Jubilate.

*Jubilate
Deo.*

O Be joyfull in the Lord, all ye lands: serve the Lord with gladnesse, and come before his presence with a song.

Be ye sure that the Lord he is God: it is he that hath made us, and not we our selves, we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankfull unto him, and speak good of his name.

For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ Then shall be said the creed by the minister and the people standing.

I beleieve in God the Father almighty, maker of heaven and earth: and in Jesus Christ his onely Sonne our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Ponce Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, he descended into hell, the third day he rose again from the dead, he ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father almighty: from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead. I beleieve in the holy Ghost, the holy catholick church, the communion of saints, the forgiveness of finnes, the resurrection of the bodie, and the life everlasting. Amen.

¶ And after that, these prayers following, as well at evening prayer, as at morning prayer, all devoutly kneeling; the minister first pronouncing with a loud voice,

The Lord be with you.

Answer.

And with thy spirit.

Minister.

Let us pray.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

¶ Then the minister, clerks, and people shall say the Lords prayer in English, with a loud voice.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

Then the minister standing up, shall say,

O Lord shew thy mercy upon us.

Answer.

And grant us thy salvation.

Priest.

O Lord save the king.

Answer.

And mercifully heare us when we call upon thee.

Priest.

Endue thy ministers with righteousness.

Answer.

And make thy chosen people joyfull.

Priest.

O Lord save thy people.

Answer.

And blesse thine inheritance.

Priest.

Give peace in our time, O Lord.

Answer.

Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but onely thou, O God.

Priest.

O God make clean our hearts within us.

Answer.

And take not thy holy Spirit from us.

¶ Then shall follow three collects: The first of the day; which shall be the same that is appointed at the communion: The second, for peace: The third, for grace to live well. And the two last collects shall never alter, but daily be said at morning prayer, throughout all the yeare, as followeth.

¶ The second collect for peace.

O God which art authour of peace, and lover of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternall life, whose service is perfect freedom; defend us thy humble servants in all assaults of our enemies, that we surely trusting in thy defence, may not fear the power of any adversaries, through the might of Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ The third collect for grace.

O Lord our heavenly Father, almighty and everlasting God, which hast safely brought us to the beginning of this day, defend us in the same with thy mighty power: and grant that this day we fall into no sinne, neither run into any kind of danger; but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance, to do alwayes that is righteous in thy sight, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.



¶ An

An order for evening prayer throughout the yeare.

¶ *The priest shall say,*



Our Father which art in heaven,
Hallowed be thy name. Thy
kingdome come. Thy will be
done in earth, as it is in heaven.
Give us this day our daily
bread. And forgive us our
trespasses, as we forgive them
that trespass against us. And lead us not into tem-
ptation: but deliver us from evil. Amen.

Then likewise he shall say,

O Lord open thou our lips.

Answer.

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

Priest.

O God make speed to save us.

Answer.

O Lord make haste to help us.

Priest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, and
to the holy Ghost.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall
be, world without end. Amen.

Praise ye the Lord.

¶ *Then the psalmes in order, as they be appointed in
the table for psalmes; except there be proper psalmes
appointed for that day. Then a lesson of the old testa-
ment, as it is appointed likewise in the kalendar, ex-
cept there be proper lessons appointed for that day.
After that, Magnificat, in English, as followeth.*

*Magnifi-
cat,
Luk. 1. 46.*

MY soul doth magnifie the Lord: and my spirit
hath rejoyced in God my Saviour.

For he hath regarded: the lowliness of his
handmaiden.

For behold, from henceforth: all generations
shall call me blessed.

For he that is mighty hath magnified me: and
holy is his name.

And his mercy is on them that fear him:
throughout all generations.

He hath shewed strength with his arm: he hath
scattered the proud in the imagination of their
hearts.

He hath put down the mightie from their seat:
and hath exalted the humble and meek.

He hath filled the hungry with good things: and
the rich he hath sent empty away.

He remembering his mercie, hath holpen his
servant Israel: as he promised to our forefathers,
Abraham, and his seed for ever.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Or else this psalme.

O Sing unto the Lord a new song: for he hath
done marvellous things.

With his own right hand, and with his holy
arm: hath he gotten himself the victory.

*Cantate
Domino,
Psal. 98.*

The Lord declared his salvation: his righteous-
nesse hath he openly shewed in the sight of the
heathen.

He hath remembred his mercy and truth to-
ward the house of Israel: and all the ends of the
world have seen the salvation of our God.

Shew your selves joyfull unto the Lord, all ye
lands: sing, rejoyce, and give thanks.

Praise the Lord upon the harp: sing to the harp
with a psalme of thanksgiving.

With trumpets also and shawms: O shew your
selves joyfull before the Lord the King.

Let the sea make a noyse, and all that therein is:
the round world, and they that dwell therein.

Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills
be joyfull together before the Lord: for he is come
to judge the earth.

With righteousness shall he judge the world:
and the people with equitie.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ *Then a lesson of the new Testament: and after that,
Nunc dimittis, in English, as followeth.*

Lord now lettest thou thy servant depart in
peace: according to thy word.

For mine eyes have seen: thy salvation.

Which thou hast prepared: before the face of
all people.

To be a light to lighten the Gentiles: and to be
the glory of thy people Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Or else this psalme.

God be mercifull unto us, and blesse us: and
shew us the light of his countenance, and be
mercifull unto us.

That thy way may be known upon earth: thy
saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all
the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad: for thou
shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the
nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the
people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase:
and God, even our own God shall give us his bles-
sing.

God shall blesse us: and all the ends of the
world shall fear him.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ *Then shall follow the creed, with other prayers, as
is before appointed at morning prayer after Bene-
dictus, and with three collects: First of the day;
Second for peace; Third for aid against all perils: as
hereafter followeth. Which two last collects shall be
daily said at evening prayer without alteration.*

(B 3)

¶ *The*

*Nunc di-
mittis,
Luk. 2. 29.*

*Deus mise-
reatur,
Psal. 67.*

Evening prayer.

¶ *The second collect at evening prayer.*

O God from whom all holy desires, all good counsels, and all just works do proceed; give unto thy servants that peace which the world cannot give: that both our hearts may be set to obey thy commandments, and also that by thee, we being defended from the fear of our enemies, may passe our time in rest and quietnesse, through the merits of Jesus Christ our Saviour. Amen.

¶ *The third collect for aid against all perils.*

Lighten our darknesse, we beseech thee, O Lord, and by thy great mercie defend us from all perils and dangers of this night, for the love of thy onely Sonne our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

¶ *In the feasts of Christmas, the Epiphanie, S. Matthias, Easter, the Ascension, Pentecost, S. John Baptist, S. James, S. Bartholomew, S. Matthew, S. Simon and Jude, S. Andrew, and Trinitie Sunday, shall be sung or said immediately after Benedictus, this confession of our Christian faith.*

*Quicumque
vult.*

VWho soever will be saved: before all things it is necessary that he hold the catholick faith.

Which faith, except every one do keep whole and undefiled: without doubt he shall perish everlastingly.

And the catholick faith is this: That we worship one God in Trinitie, and Trinitie in Unitie.

Neither confounding the persons: nor dividing the substance.

For there is one person of the Father, another of the Sonne: and another of the holy Ghost.

But the Godhead of the Father, of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, is all one: the glory equall, the majestie coeternall.

Such as the Father is, such is the Sonne: and such is the holy Ghost,

The Father uncreate, the Sonne uncreate: and the holy Ghost uncreate.

The Father incomprehensible, the Sonne incomprehensible: and the holy Ghost incomprehensible.

The Father eternall, the Sonne eternall: and the holy Ghost eternall.

And yet they are not three eternalls: but one eternall.

As also there are not three incomprehensibles, nor three uncreated: but one uncreated, and one incomprehensible.

So likewise the Father is almightie, the Sonne almightie: and the holy Ghost almightie.

And yet they are not three almighties: but one almightie.

So the Father is God, the Sonne is God: and the holy Ghost is God.

And yet they are not three Gods: but one God.

So likewise the Father is Lord, the Sonne Lord: and the holy Ghost Lord.

And yet not three Lords: but one Lord.

For like as we be compelled by the Christian veritie: to acknowledge every person by himself to be God and Lord.

So are we forbidden by the catholick religion: to say there be three Gods, or three Lords.

The Father is made of none: neither created, nor begotten.

The Sonne is of the Father alone: not made, nor created, but begotten.

The holy Ghost is of the Father and of the Sonne: neither made, nor created, nor begotten, but proceeding.

So there is one Father, not three Fathers; one Sonne, not three Sonnes: one holy Ghost, not three holy Ghosts.

And in this Trinitie none is afore or after other: none is greater or lesse then another.

But the whole three persons be coeternall together: and coequall.

So that in all things as is afore said: the Unitie in Trinitie, and the Trinitie in Unitie is to be worshipped.

He therefore that will be saved: must thus think of the Trinitie.

Furthermore, it is necessary to everlasting salvation: that he also beleve rightly in the incarnation of our Lord Jesus Christ.

For the right faith is, that we beleve and confess: that our Lord Jesus Christ the Sonne of God, is God and man.

God of the substance of the Father, begotten before the worlds: and man of the substance of his mother, born in the world.

Perfect God and perfect man: of a reasonable soul and humane flesh subsisting.

Equall to the Father as touching his Godhead: and inferiour to the Father touching his manhood.

Who although he be God and man: yet he is not two, but one Christ.

One, not by conversion of the Godhead into flesh: but by taking of the manhood into God.

One altogether, not by confusion of substance: but by unitie of person.

For as the reasonable soul and flesh is one man: so God and man is one Christ.

Who suffered for our salvation, descended into hell: rose again the third day from the dead.

He ascended into heaven, he sitteth on the right hand of the Father, God almightie: from whence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

At whose coming all men shall rise again with their bodies: and shall give account for their own works.

And they that have done good, shall go into life everlasting: and they that have done evil, into everlasting fire.

This is the catholick faith: which except a man beleve faithfully, he cannot be saved.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ *Thus endeth the order of morning and evening prayer
throughout the whole yeare.*

¶ *Here*

Here followeth the Letanie, to be used upon Sundayes, wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times, when it shall be commanded by the Ordinarie.



God the Father of heaven: have mercie upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Father of heaven: have mercie upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Son Redeemer of the world: have mercie upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Sonne Redeemer, &c.

O God the holy Ghost proceeding from the Father and the Sonne: have mercie upon us miserable sinners.

O God the holy Ghost, &c.

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinitie, three persons and one God: have mercie upon us miserable sinners.

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinitie, &c.

Remember not Lord our offences, nor the offences of our forefathers, neither take thou vengeance of our sinnes: spare us good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angrie with us for ever.

Spare us good Lord.

From all evil and mischief, from sinne, from the crafts and assaults of the devil, from thy wrath and from everlasting damnation.

Good Lord deliver us.

From all blindness of heart, from pride, vain-glorie, and hypocrisie, from envie, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness.

Good Lord deliver us.

From fornication, and all other deadly sinne, and from all the deceits of the world, the flesh and the devil.

Good Lord deliver us.

From lightning and tempest, from plague, pestilence, and famine, from battell, and murder, and from sudden death.

Good Lord deliver us.

From all sedition and privie conspiracie, from all false doctrine and heresie, from hardness of heart, and contempt of thy word and commandment.

Good Lord deliver us.

By the mysterie of thy holy incarnation, by thy holy nativite and circumcision, by thy baptism, fasting, and temptation.

Good Lord deliver us.

By thine agonie and bloody sweat, by thy crosse and passion, by thy precious death and buriall, by thy glorious resurrection and ascension, and by the coming of the holy Ghost.

Good Lord deliver us.

In all time of our tribulation, in all time of our wealth, in the houre of death, and in the day of judgement.

Good Lord deliver us.

We sinners do beseech thee to heare us (O Lord God) and that it may please thee to rule and govern thy holy church universally in the right way.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to keep and strengthen in the true worshipping of thee, in righteousness and holiness of life, thy servant Charles, our most gracious king and governour.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to rule his heart in thy faith, fear and love, and that he may evermore have affiance in thee, and ever seek thy honour and glorie.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to be his defender and keeper, giving him the victorie over all his enemies.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to bless and preserve our gracious queen Marie, prince Charles, and the rest of the royall progenie.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to illuminate all bishops, pastours and ministers of the church, with true knowledge and understanding of thy word; and that both by their preaching and living, they may set it forth, and shew it accordingly.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to endue the lords of the counsel, and all the nobilitie, with grace, wisdom, and understanding.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to bless and keep the magistrates, giving them grace to execute justice, and to maintain truth.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to bless and keep all thy people.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to give to all nations, uprie, peace and concord.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to give us an heart to love and dread thee, and diligently to live after thy commandments.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to give to all thy people increase of grace, to heare meekly thy word, and to receive it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth, all such as have erred and are deceived.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to strengthen such as do stand, and to comfort and help the weak-hearted, and to raise up them that fall, and finally to beat down Satan under our feet.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to succour, help, and comfort all that be in danger, necessitie, and tribulation.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to preserve all that travel by land or by water, all women labouring of child, all sick persons and young children,

The Letanie.

and to shew thy pity upon all prisoners & captives.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to defend and provide for the fatherlesse children and widows, and all that be desolate and oppressed.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to have mercie upon all men.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecutours & slanderers, and to turn their hearts.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to give and preserve to our use the kindly fruits of the earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to give us true repentance, to forgive us all our finnes, negligences and ignorances, and to endue us with the grace of thy holy Spirit, to amend our lives according to thy holy word.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

Sonne of God : we beseech thee to heare us.

Sonne of God : we beseech thee to heare us.

O Lambe of God, that takest away the finnes of the world.

Grant us thy peace.

O Lambe of God, that takest away the finnes of the world.

Have mercie upon us.

O Christ heare us.

O Christ heare us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

The versicle.

O Lord deal not with us after our finnes.

Answer.

Neither reward us after our iniquities.

Let us pray.

O God mercifull Father, that despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowfull, mercifully assist our prayers that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities, whensoever they oppress us : and graciously heare us, that those evils which the craft and subtiltie of the devil or man worketh against us be brought to nought, and by the providence of thy goodnesse they may be disperfed, that we thy servants being hurt by no persecutions, may evermore give thanks unto thee in thy holy church, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

O Lord arise, help us, and deliver us for thy names sake.

O God, we have heard with our eares, and our fathers have declared unto us the noble works that thou diddest in their dayes, and in the old time before them.

O Lord arise, help us, and deliver us for thine honour.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

From our enemies defend us, O Christ.

Graciously look upon our afflictions.

Pitifully behold the sorrows of our hearts.

Mercifully forgive the finnes of thy people.

Favourably with mercie heare our prayers.

O Sonne of David, have mercie upon us.

Both now and ever vouchsafe to heare us, O Christ.

Graciously heare us, O Christ, graciously heare us, O Lord Christ.

The versicle.

O Lord let thy mercie be shewed upon us.

Answer.

As we do put our trust in thee.

Let us pray.

WE humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to look upon our infirmities, and for the glorie of thy names sake, turn from us all those evils that we most righteously have deserved: and grant that in all our troubles we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercie, and evermore serve thee in holinesse and purenesse of living, to thy honour and glory, through our onely Mediatour and Advocate Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A prayer for the kings majestie.

O Lord our heavenly Father, high and mightie, King of kings, Lord of lords, the onely ruler of princes, which dost from thy throne behold all the dwellers upon earth, most heartily we beseech thee with thy favour to behold our most gracious soveraigne lord king Charles, and so replenish him with the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may alway incline to thy will, and walk in thy way: endue him plenteously with heavenly gifts, grant him in health and wealth long to live, strengthen him, that he may vanquish and overcome all his enemies, and finally after this life, he may attain everlasting joy and felicitie, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A prayer for the queen, prince, &c.

Almighty God, the fountain of all goodnesse, we humbly beseech thee to blesse our most gracious queen Marie, prince Charles, and the rest of the royall progenie; endue them with thy holy Spirit, enrich them with thy heavenly grace, prosper them with all happinesse, and bring them to thine everlasting kingdome, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty and everlasting God, which onely workest great marvels, send down upon our bishops and curates, and all congregations committed to their charge, the healthfull spirit of thy grace; and that they may truly please thee, poure upon them the continuall dew of thy blessing: grant this, O Lord, for the honour of our Advocate and Mediatour Jesus Christ. Amen.

A prayer of Chrysostome.

Almighty God, which hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee, and dost promise that when two or three be gathered together in thy name thou wilt grant their requests; fulfill now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them, granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. Amen.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost, be with us all evermore. Amen.

2. Cor. 13.
13.

¶ For

The Letanie.

¶ *For rain, if the time require.*

God heavenly Father, which by thy Sonne Jesus Christ hast promised to all them that seek thy kingdome, and the righteousnesse thereof, all things necessarie to their bodily sustentance; send us, we beseech thee, in this our necessitie, such moderate rain and showres, that we may receive the fruits of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *For fair weather.*

O Lord God, which for the sinne of man didst once drown all the world except eight persons, and afterward of thy great mercie didst promise never to destroy it so again; we humbly beseech thee, that although we for our iniquities have worthily deserved this plague of rain and waters, yet upon our true repentance thou wilt send us such weather, whereby we may receive the fruits of the earth in due season, and learn both by thy punishment to amend our lives, and for thy clemencie to give thee praise and glorie, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *In the time of dearth and famine.*

O God heavenly Father, whose gift it is that the rain doth fall, the earth is fruitfull, beasts increase, and fishes do multiply; behold, we beseech thee, the afflictions of thy people, and grant that the scarcitie and dearth which we do now most justly suffer for our iniquitie, may through thy goodnesse be mercifully turned into cheapnesse and plentie, for the love of Jesus Christ our Lord; to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be all honour, &c.

¶ *In the time of warre.*

O Almighty God, King of all kings, and governor of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth justly to punish sinners, and to be mercifull unto them that truly repent; save and deliver us (we humbly beseech thee) from the hands of our enemies, abate their pride, assuage their malice, and confound their devices, that we being armed with thy defence, may be preserved evermore from all perils, to glorifie thee which art the onely giver of all victorie, through the merits of thy onely Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *In the time of any common plague or sicknesse.*

O Almighty God, which in thy wrath in the time of king David, didst slay with the plague of pestilence threescore and ten thousand, and yet remembering thy mercie, didst save the rest; have pitie upon us miserable sinners, that now are visited with great sicknesse and mortalitie: that like as thou didst then command thine angel to cease from punishing, so it may now please thee to withdraw from us this plague and grievous sicknesse, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O God, whose nature and propertie is ever to have mercie and to forgive, receive our humble petitions: and though we be tied and bound with the chain of our sinnes, yet let the pitifulnesse of thy great mercie loose us, for the honour of Jesus Christs sake, our onely Mediatour and Advocate. Amen.

¶ *The end of the Letanie.*

¶ *A thanksgiving for rain.*

God our heavenly Father, whoby thy gracious providence dost cause the former and the latter rain to descend upon the earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the use of man; we give thee humble thanks, that it hath pleased thee in our greatest necessitie, to send us at the last a joyfull rain upon thine inheritance, and to refresh it when it was drie, to the great comfort of us thy unworthy servants, and to the glorie of thy holy name, through thy mercies in Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *A thanksgiving for fair weather.*

O Lord God, who hast justly humbled us by thy late plague of immoderate rain and waters, and in thy mercie hast relieved and comforted our souls by this seasonable and blessed change of weather; we praise and glorifie thy holy name for this thy mercie, and will alwayes declare thy loving kindnesse from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *A thanksgiving for plentie.*

O Most mercifull Father, which of thy gracious goodnesse hast heard the devout prayers of thy church, and turned our dearth and scarcity into cheapnesse and plenty; we give thee humble thanks for this thy speciall bountie, beseeching thee to continue this thy loving kindnesse unto us, that our land may yeeld us her fruits of increase, to thy glorie and our comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *A thanksgiving for peace and victorie.*

O Almighty God, which art a strong towre of defence unto thy servants, against the face of their enemies; we yeeld thee praise and thanksgiving for our deliverance from those great and apparent dangers, wherewith we were compassed: we acknowledge it thy goodnesse, that we were not delivered over as a prey unto them; beseeching thee stil to continue such thy mercies towards us, that all the world may know that thou art our Saviour and mightie deliverer, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *A thanksgiving for deliverance from the plague.*

O Lord God, which hast wounded us for our sins, and consumed us for our transgressions by thy late heavie and dreadfull visitation, and now in the midst of judgement remembering mercie, hast redeemed our souls from the jaws of death; we offer unto thy Fatherly goodnesse, our selves, our souls and bodies which thou hast delivered, to be a living sacrifice unto thee, alwayes praising and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of the congregation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *Or this.*

We humbly acknowledge before thee, O most mercifull Father, that all the punishments which are threatned in thy law, might justly have fallen upon us, by reason of our manifold transgressions and hardnesse of heart: yet seeing it hath pleased thee of thy tender mercie, upon our weak and unworthy humiliation, to assuage the noisome pestilence, wherewith we lately have been sore afflicted, and to restore the voice of joy and health into our dwellings; we offer unto thy divine majesty the sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, lauding and magnifying thy glorious name for such thy preservation and providence over us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *The first Sunday in Advent.*
The collect.

Almighty God, give us grace that we may cast away the works of darknesse, and put upon us the armour of light, now in the time of this mortall life, (in the which thy Sonne Iesus Christ came to visit us in great humilitie) that in the last day, when he shall come again in his glorious maiestie to iudge both the quick and the dead, we may rise to the life immortall, through him who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, now and ever. Amen.

The epistle.
Ow no man any thing,
verse 8. unto the end. *Rom. 13.*

The gospel.

And when they drew nigh
verse 1. unto verse 14. Matt. 21.

¶ *The second Sunday in Advent.*
The collect.

Blessed Lord, which hast caused all holy scriptures to be written for our learning, grant that we may in such wise heare them, reade, mark, learn, and inwardly digest them, that by patience and comfort of thy holy word, we may embrace and ever hold fast the blessed hope of everlasting life which thou hast given us in our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

The epistle. *Rom. 15.*
For whatsoever things
verse 4. unto verse 14.

The gospel.
And there shall be signes in the
verse 25. unto verse 34. *Luke 21.*

¶ *The third sunday in Advent.*
The collect.

Lord we beseech thee give eare to our prayers,
and by thy gracious visitation lighten the
darknesse of our hearts, by our Lord Iesus Christ.
Amen.

The epistle.
Let a man so account of us
verse 1. unto verse 6. I. Cor. 4.

The gospel.
Now when John had heard in the *Matth. II.*
verse 2. unto verse II.

¶ *The fourth sunday in Advent.
The collect.*

Lord raise up, we pray thee, thy power, and come among us, and with great might succour us, that whereas through our finnes and wickednesse we be sore let and hindred, thy bountifull grace and mercie (through the satisfaction of thy Sonne our Lord) may speedily deliver us: to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be honour and glorie world without end. Amen.

The epistle.

Rejoyce in the Lord alway : Phil. 4.
verse 4. unto verse 8.

The gospel.
And this is the record of John,
verse 19. unto verse 29. *John 1.*

¶ On Christmas day.
The collect.

Almightie God, which hast given us thy onely begotten Sonne to take our nature upon him, and this day to be born of a pure virgin; grant that we, being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The epistle.
God who at sundrie times,
verse 1. unto verse 13. *Heb. 1.*

The gospel.
In the beginning was the
verse 1. unto verse 15. *John 1.*

¶ *Saint Stephens day.*
The collect.

GRant us, O Lord, to learn to love our enemies, by the example of thy martyr S. Stephen, who prayed for his persecutors, to thee which livest and reignest, &c.

¶ Then shall follow a colle& of the Nativitie, which shall be said continually untill New-yeares day.

The epistle.
But he being full of the holy
verse 55. unto the end. *Acts 7.*

Wherefore behold, I send
verse 34. unto the end.

¶ *Saint John Evangelists day.*
The collect.

Mercifull Lord, we beseech thee to cast thy bright beams of light upon thy church, that it being lightened by the doctrine of thy blessed apostle and evangelist John, may attain to thy everlasting gifts, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The epistle.
That which was from the
verse 1. unto the end. I. John I.

The gospel.
He saith unto him, Follow me. *John 21.*
verse 19. unto the end.

¶ *Innocents day.*
The collect.

Almightie God, whose praise this day the young innocents thy witnessers have confessed and shewed forth, not in speaking, but in dying; mortifie and kill all vices in us, that in our conversation our life may expresse thy faith, which with our tongues we do confesse, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The

The collects.

The epistle.
And I looked, and lo, a Lambe
verse 1. unto verse 6.

Revel. 14.

The gospel.
The angel of the Lord appeareth
verse 13. unto verse 19.

Matth. 2.

¶ The sunday after Christmässe day.
The collect.

Almightie God, &c. As upon Christmässe day.

The epistle.
Now I say, that the heir,
verse 1. unto verse 8.

Galat. 4.

The gospel.
The book of the generation
verse 1. unto the end.

Matth. 1.

¶ The Circumcision of Christ.
The collect.

Almightie God, which madeſt thy blessed Sonne to be circumciſed and obedient to the law for man, grant us the true circumciſion of the ſpirit, that our hearts and all our members being mortified from all worldly and carnall luſts, may in all things obey thy blessed will, through the ſame thy Sonne Jeſus Chriſt our Lord.

The epistle.
Blessed is the man to whom
verse 8. unto verse 15.

Rom. 4.

The gospel.
And it came to paſſe, as the
verse 15. unto verse 22.

Luke 2.

¶ If there be a ſunday between the Epiphanie and the Circumciſion, then ſhall be uſed the ſame collect, epiſtle, and goſpel at the communion, which were uſed upon the day of Circumciſion.

¶ The Epiphanie.
The collect.

O God, which by the leading of a ſtarre didſt manifeſt thy onely begotten Sonne to the Gentiles, mercifully grant, that we which know thee now by faith, may after this life have the fruition of thy glorious Godhead, through Chriſt our Lord.

The epistle.
For this cauſe, I Paul,
verse 1. unto verse 13.

Ephes. 3.

The gospel.
Now when Jeſus was born
verse 1. unto verse 13.

Matth. 2.

¶ The i. ſunday after the Epiphanie.
The collect.

Lord, we beſeech thee mercifully to receive the prayers of thy people which call upon thee, and grant that they may both perceive and know what things they ought to do, and alſo have grace and power faithfully to fulfill the ſame, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord.

The epistle.
I beſeech you therefore, brethren,
verse 1. unto verse 6.

Rom. 12.

The gospel.
And when he was twelve yeare
verse 42. unto the end.

Luke 2.

¶ The ii. ſunday after the Epiphanie.
The collect.

Almighty and everlaſting God, which doſt govern all things in heaven and earth, mercifully heare the ſupplications of thy people, and grant us thy peace all the dayes of our life.

The epistle.

Having then gifts,
verse 6. End in verse 16. at, Be not wiſe, &c.

Rom. 12.

The gospel.
And the third day there was a
verse 1. unto verse 12.

John 2.

¶ The iii. ſunday after the Epiphanie.
The collect.

Almightie and everlaſting God, mercifully look upon our infirmities, and in all our dangers and neceſſities ſtretch forth thy right hand to help and defend us, through Chriſt our Lord.

The epistle.
Be not wiſe in your
verse 16. unto the end.

Rom. 12.

The gospel.
When he was come down
verse 1. unto verse 14.

Matth. 8.

¶ The iiiii. ſunday after the Epiphanie.
The collect.

God which knoweſt us to be ſet in the mids of ſo many and great dangers, that for mans frailneſſe we cannot alway ſtand uprightly; grant to us the health of body and ſoul, that all thoſe things which we ſuffer for ſinne, by thy help we may well paſſe and overcome through Chriſt our Lord.

The epistle.
Let every ſoul be ſubject
verse 1. unto verse 8.

Rom. 13.

The gospel.
And when he was entred into
verse 23. unto the end.

Matth. 8.

¶ The v. ſunday after the Epiphanie.
The collect.

Lord, we beſeech thee to keep thy church and houſhold continually in thy true religion, that they which do lean onely upon hope of thy heavenly grace, may evermore be defended by thy mightie power, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord.

The epistle.
Put on therefore
verse 12. unto verse 18.

Coloſſ. 3.

The gospel.
The kingdome of heaven is
verse 24. unto verse 31.

Matth. 13.

¶ The ſixth ſunday (if there be ſo many) ſhall have the ſame collect, epiſtle, and goſpel, that were upon the fifth ſunday.

¶ Septuageſima ſunday.
The collect.

Lord we beſeech thee favourably to heare the prayers of thy people, that we which are juſtly puniſhed for our offences, may be mercifully delivered by thy goodneſſe, for the glorie of thy name, through Jeſus Chriſt our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The epistle.
Know ye not that they which
verse 24. unto the end.

1. Cor. 9.

The gospel.
For the kingdome of heaven
verse 1. unto verse 17.

Matth. 20.

¶ Sexageſima ſunday.
The collect.

Lord God, which ſeeſt that we put not our truſt in any thing that we do, mercifully grant that by

The collect.

by thy power we may be defended against all ad-
versitie, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.

For ye suffer fools gladly, 2. Cor. 11.
verse 19. unto verse 32.

The gospel.

And when much people were Luke 8.
verse 4. unto verse 16.

¶ *Quinquagesima sunday.*

The collect.

O Lord, which dost teach us that all our doings
without charitie are nothing worth, send thy
holy Ghost, and poure into our hearts that most
excellent gift of charitie, the very bond of peace
and all vertues, without the which whosoever li-
veth, is counted dead before thee: Grant this for
thy onely Sonne Jesus Christs sake.

The epistle.

Though I speak with the 1. Cor. 13.
verse 1. unto the end.

The gospel.

Then he took unto him Luke 18.
verse 31. unto the end.

¶ *The first day of Lent.*

The collect.

Almightie and everlasting God, which hatest
nothing that thou hast made, and dost for-
give the finnes of all them that be penitent; create
and make in us new and contrite hearts, that we
worthily lamenting our finnes, and knowledging
our wretchednesse, may obtain of thee the God
of all mercie, perfect remission and forgivenesse,
through Jesus Christ.

The epistle.

Turn you even unto me with all Joel 2.
verse 12. unto verse 18.

The gospel.

Moreover, when ye fast, be not Matth. 6.
verse 16. unto verse 22.

¶ *The i. sunday in Lent.*

The collect.

O Lord, which for our sake didst fast fourty
dayes and fourty nights; give us grace to use
such abstinence, that our flesh being subdued to
the spirit, we may ever obey thy godly motions in
righteousnesse and true holinesse, to thy honour
and glorie, which livest and reignest, &c.

The epistle.

We then as workers 2. Cor. 6.
verse 1. unto verse 11.

The gospel.

Then was Jesus led up of the Matth. 4.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

¶ *The ii. sunday in Lent.*

The collect.

Almightie God, which dost see that we have
no power of our selves to help our selves,
keep thou us both outwardly in our bodies, and
inwardly in our souls, that we may be defended
from all adversities which may happen to the bo-
dy, and from all evil thoughts which may assault
and hurt the soul, through Jesus Christ.

The epistle.

Furthermore then we beseech 1. Theff. 4.
verse 1. unto verse 9.

The gospel.

Then Jesus went thence, Matth. 15.
verse 21. unto verse 29.

¶ *The iii. sunday in Lent.*

The collect.

WE beseech thee, almightie God, look up-
on the heartie desires of thy humble ser-
vants, and stretch forth the right hand of thy ma-
jestie, to be our defence against all our enemies,
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.

Be ye therefore followers of Ephes. 5.
verse 1. unto verse 15.

The gospel.

And he was casting out a devil, Luke 11.
verse 14. unto verse 29.

¶ *The iiiii. sunday in Lent.*

The collect.

Grant we beseech thee, almightie God, that we
which for our evil deeds are worthily punish-
ed, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully be
relieved, through our Lord Jesus Christ.

The epistle.

Tell me, ye that desire to be under Galat. 4.
verse 21. unto the end.

The gospel.

Jesus went over the John 6.
verse 1. unto verse 15.

The v. sunday in Lent.

The collect.

WE beseech thee, almightie God, merciful-
ly to look upon thy people, that by thy
great goodnesse they may be governed and pre-
served evermore both in body and soul, through
Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.

But Christ being come an high Heb. 9.
verse 11. unto verse 16.

The gospel.

Which of you convinceth me of John 8.
ver. 46. End in ver. 59. at, going through, &c.

¶ *The sunday next before Easter.*

The collect.

Almightie and everlasting God, which of thy
tender love towards man, hast sent our Sa-
viour Jesus Christ, to take upon him our flesh, and
to suffer death upon the crosse, that all mankind
should follow the example of his great humilitie;
mercifully grant that we both follow the exam-
ple of his patience, and be made partakers of his
resurrection, through the same Jesus Christ our
Lord.

The epistle.

Let this mind be in you, Phil. 2.
verse 5. unto verse 12.

The gospel.

And it came to passe, when Matth. 26.
verse 1. unto chap. 27. verse 57.

¶ *Munday next before Easter.*

The epistle.

Who is this that cometh Isaiah 63.
verse 1. unto the end.

The gospel.

After two dayes was Mark 14.
verse 1. unto the end.

¶ *Tuesday next before Easter.*

The epistle.

The Lord God hath opened Isa. 50.
verse 5. unto the end.

The

The collects.

The gospel.
And straightway in the morning
verse 1. unto the end.

¶ *Wednesday next before Easter.*
The epistle.

For where a testament is,
verse 16. unto the end.

The gospel.
Now the feast of unleavened bread
verse 1. unto the end.

¶ *Thursday next before Easter.*
The epistle.

Now in this that I declare
verse 17. unto the end.

The gospel.
And the whole multitude
verse 1. unto the end.

¶ *On Good-friday.*
The collects.

Almightie God, we beseech thee graciously to behold this thy family, for the which our Lord Jesus Christ was contented to be betrayed, and given up into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death upon the crosse, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

Almightie and everlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the church is governed and sanctified, receive our supplications and prayers which we offer before thee, for all estates of men in thy holy congregation, that every member of the same in his vocation and ministerie, may truly and godly serve thee, through our Lord Jesus Christ.

Mercifull God; who hast made all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, nor wouldest the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be converted and live; have mercie upon all Jews, Turks, infidels, and hereticks, and take from them all ignorance, hardnesse of heart, and contempt of thy word; and so fetch them home, blessed Lord, to thy flock, that they may be saved among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold under one Shepherd, Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The epistle.

For the law having a
verse 1. unto verse 26.

The gospel.
When Jesus had spoken these
verse 1. unto the end of chap. 19.

¶ *Easter even.*
The epistle.

For it is better, if the will of
verse 17. unto the end.

The gospel.
When the even was come,
verse 57. unto the end.

¶ *Easter day.*

¶ *At morning prayer, instead of the psalme, O come let us, &c. these anthemes shall be sung or said.*

Christ rising again from the dead, now dieth not, death from henceforth hath no power upon him: for in that he died, he died but once to put away sinne; but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. And so likewise count your selves dead unto sinne, but living unto God, in Christ Jesus our Lord.

Christ is risen again, the first-fruits of them that sleep: for seeing that by man came death, by man also cometh the resurrection of the dead: for as by Adam all men do die, so by Christ all men shall be restored to life.

The collect.

Almightie God, which through thy onely begotten Sonne Jesus Christ, hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life; we humbly beseech thee, that as by thy speciall grace preventing us, thou dost put in our minds good desires, so by thy continuall help, we may bring the same to good effect, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The epistle.

If ye then be risen with Christ,
verse 1. unto verse 8.

The gospel.

The first day of the
verse 1. unto verse 11.

¶ *Munday in Easter week.*

The collect.

Almightie God, &c. *As upon Easter day.*

The epistle.

Then Peter opened his
verse 34. unto verse 44.

The gospel.

And behold, two of them went
verse 13. unto verse 36.

¶ *Tuesday in Easter week.*

The collect.

Almightie Father, which hast given thine onely Sonne to die for our sinnes, and to rise again for our justification; grant us so to put away the leaven of malice and wickednesse, that we may alway serve thee in purenesse of living and truth, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The epistle.

Men and brethren, children of
verse 26. unto verse 42.

The gospel.

Jesus himself stood in the
verse 36. unto verse 49.

¶ *The i. sunday after Easter.*

The collect.

Almighty God, &c. *As upon Easter day.*

The epistle.

For whatsoever is born of God,
verse 4. unto verse 13.

The gospel.

Then the same day at evening,
verse 19. unto verse 24.

¶ *The ii. sunday after Easter.*

The collect.

Almightie God, which hast given thine onely Sonne to be unto us both a sacrifice for sinne, and also an example of godly life; give us the grace that we may alwayes most thankfully receive that his inestimable benefit, and also daily endeavour our selves to follow the blessed steps of his most holy life, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.

For this is thank-worthy,
verse 19. unto the end.

The gospel.

I am the good shepherd:
verse 11. unto verse 17.

(C)

¶ *The*

The collects.

¶ *The iii. sunday after Easter.*
The collect.

Almightie God, which shewest to all men that be in errour, the light of thy truth, to the intent that they may return into the way of righteousness; grant unto all them that be admitted into the fellowship of Christs religion, that they may eschew those things that be contrarie to their profession, and follow all such things as be agreeable to the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ.

The epistle.

Dearly beloved, I beseech you
verse 11. unto verse 18.

1. Pet. 2.

The gospel.

A little while and ye shall not
verse 16. unto verse 23.

John 16.

¶ *The iiii. sunday after Easter.*
The collect.

Almightie God, which dost make the minds of all faithfull men to be of one will, grant unto thy people, that they may love the thing which thou commandest, and desire that which thou dost promise; that among the sundrie and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed, where as true joyes are to be found, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

The epistle.

Every good gift, and every
verse 17. unto verse 22.

James 1.

The gospel.

But now I go my way
verse 5. unto verse 16.

John 16.

¶ *The v. sunday after Easter.*
The collect.

Lord, from whom all good things do come, grant us thy humble servants, that by thy holy inspiration we may think those things that be good, and by thy mercifull guiding may perform the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

The epistle.

But be ye doers of the word,
verse 22. unto the end.

James 1.

The gospel.

Verily verily I say unto you,
verse 23. unto the end.

John 16.

¶ *Ascension day.*
The collect.

Grant we beseech thee, almighty God, that like as we do beleve thy onely begotten Son our Lord to have ascended into the heavens, so we may also in heart and mind thither ascend, and with him continually dwell, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The epistle.

The former treatise have I
verse 1. unto verse 12.

Acts 1.

The gospel.

Afterward he appeared unto
verse 14. unto the end.

Mark 16.

¶ *The sunday after Ascension day.*
The collect.

O God the King of glorie, which hast exalted thine onely Sonne Jesus Christ with great triumph into thy kingdome of heaven; we beseech thee, leave us not comfortlesse, but send to us thine holy Ghost to comfort us; and exalt us

unto the same place whither our Saviour Christ is gone before, who liveth, &c.

The epistle.

But the end of all things is at
verse 7. unto verse 12.

1. Pet. 4.

The gospel.

But when the Comforter is
verse 26. End chap. 16. in verse 4. at, And these

John 15.

¶ *Whitsunday.*

The collect.

God, which as upon this day hast taught the hearts of thy faithfull people, by the sending to them the light of thy holy Spirit; grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgement in all things, and evermore to rejoyce in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesu our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unitie of the same Spirit, one God world without end. Amen.

The epistle.

And when the day of Pentecost
verse 1. unto verse 12.

Acts 2.

The gospel.

If ye love me, keep my
verse 15. End in the last verse, at, Arise, let

John 14.

¶ *Munday in Whitsun week.*

The collect.

God, which as, &c.

As upon Whitsunday.

The epistle.

Then Peter opened his mouth,
verse 34. unto the end.

Acts 10.

The gospel.

For God so loved the world,
verse 16. unto verse 22.

John 3.

¶ *Tuesday in Whitsun week.*

The collect.

God, which as, &c.

As upon Whitsunday.

The epistle.

Now when the apostles which
verse 14. unto verse 18.

Acts 8.

The gospel.

Verily verily I say unto you,
verse 1. unto verse 11.

John 10.

¶ *Trinitie sunday.*

The collect.

Almightie and everlasting God, which hast given unto us thy servants grace by the confession of a true faith, to acknowledge the glorie of the eternall Trinitie, and in the power of the divine Majestie to worship the Unitie; we beseech thee that through the stedfastnesse of this faith, we may evermore be defended from all adversitie, which liveth and reigneth, &c.

The epistle.

After this I looked, and behold,
verse 1. unto the end.

Revel. 4.

The gospel.

There was a man of the
verse 1. unto verse 16.

John 3.

¶ *The i. sunday after Trinitie.*

The collect.

God the strength of all them that trust in thee, mercifully accept our prayers: and because the weaknesse of our mortall nature can do no good thing without thee, grant us the help of thy grace, that in keeping of thy commandments, we may please thee both in will and deed, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The

The collectts.

The epistle.
Beloved, let us love one
verse 7. unto the end.

1. John 4.

The gospel.
There was a certain rich man,
verse 19. unto the end.

Luke 16.

¶ *The ii. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

Lord make us to have a perpetuall fear and love
of thy holy name, for thou never failest to
help and govern them, whom thou dost bring up
in thy stedfast love: Grant this, &c.

The epistle.
Marvel not, my brethren, if
verse 13. unto the end.

1. John 3.

The gospel.
A certain man made a great
verse 16. unto verse 25.

Luke 14.

¶ *The iii. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

Lord we beseech thee mercifully to heare us,
and unto whom thou hast given an heartie de-
fire to pray, grant that by thy mightie aid we may
be defended, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
All of you be subject
verse 5. unto verse 12.

1. Pet. 5.

The gospel.
Then drew neare unto him all the
verse 1. unto verse 11.

Luke 15.

¶ *The iii. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

God the protectour of all that trust in thee,
without whom nothing is strong, nothing is
holy; increase and multiply upon us thy mercie,
that thou being our ruler and guide, we may so
passe through things temporall, that we finally
lose not the things eternall: Grant this, heavenly
Father, for Jesus Christs sake our Lord.

The epistle.
For I reckon, that the sufferings
verse 18. unto verse 24.

Rom. 8.

The gospel.
Be ye therefore mercifull, as
verse 36. unto verse 43.

Luke 6.

¶ *The v. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

Grant Lord, we beseech thee, that the course of
this world may be so peaceably ordered by
thy governance, that thy congregation may joy-
fully serve thee in all godly quietnesse, through
Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
Finally, be ye all of one mind,
verse 8. End in verse 15. at, And be ready, &c.

1. Pet. 3.

The gospel.
And it came to passe, that as the
verse 1. unto verse 12.

Luke 5.

¶ *The vi. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

God which hast prepared to them that love
thee, such good things as passe all mans un-
derstanding; poure into our hearts such love to-
ward thee, that we loving thee in all things, may
obtain thy promises, which exceed all that we can
desire, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.

Know ye not, that so many
verse 3. unto verse 12.

Rom. 6.

The gospel.

For I say unto you, That except your
verse 20. unto verse 27.

Matth. 5.

¶ *The vii. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

Lord of all power and might, which art the au-
thour and giver of all good things, graff in our
hearts the love of thy name, increase in us true re-
ligion, nourish us with all goodnesse, and of thy
great mercie keep us in the same, through Jesus
Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
I speak after the manner of men,
verse 19. unto the end.

Rom. 6.

The gospel.
In those dayes the multitude being
verse 1. unto verse 10.

Mark 8.

¶ *The viii. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

God whose providence is never deceived, we
humbly beseech thee, that thou wilt put
away from us all hurtfull things, and give those
things which be profitable for us, through Jesus
Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
Therefore brethren, we are debtors,
verse 12. unto verse 18.

Rom. 8.

The gospel.
Beware of false prophets,
verse 15. unto verse 22.

Matth. 7.

¶ *The ix. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

Grant us Lord, we beseech thee, the spirit to
think and do alwayes such things as be right-
full, that we which cannot be without thee, may
by thee be able to live according to thy will,
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
Moreover, brethren, I would not
verse 1. unto verse 14.

1. Cor. 10.

The gospel.
And he said also unto his
verse 1. unto verse 10.

Luke 16.

¶ *The x. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

Let thy mercifull eares, O Lord, be open to the
prayers of thy humble servants: and that they
may obtain their petitions, make them to ask such
things as shall please thee, through Jesus Christ
our Lord.

The epistle.
Now concerning spirituall gifts,
verse 1. unto verse 12.

1. Cor. 12.

The gospel.
And when he was come neare,
verse 41. End in verse 47. at, But the chief priests

Luke 19.

¶ *The xi. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

God which declarest thy almighty power most
chiefly in shewing mercie and pitie, give unto
us abundantly thy grace, that we running to thy
promises, may be made partakers of thy heavenly
treasure, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

(C 2)

The

The collects.

The epistle.
Moreover brethren, I declare *1. Cor. 13.*
verse 1. unto verse 12.

The gospel.
And he spake this parable unto *Luke 18.*
verse 9. unto verse 15.

¶ *The xii. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

Almightie and everlasting God, which art al-
wayes more ready to heare then we to pray,
and art wont to give more then either we desire or
deserve; poure down upon us the abundance of
thy mercie, forgiving us those things whereof our
conscience is afraid, and giving unto us that that
our prayer dare not presume to ask, through Jesus
Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
And such trust have we through *2. Cor. 3.*
verse 4. unto verse 10.

The gospel.
And again departing from *Mark 7.*
verse 31. unto the end.

¶ *The xiii. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

Almightie and mercifull God, of whose onely
gift it cometh, that thy faithfull people do
unto thee true and laudable service; grant we be-
seech thee, that we may so runne to thy heavenly
promises, that we fail not finally to attain the
same, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
Now to Abraham and his seed *Galat. 3.*
verse 16. unto verse 23.

The gospel.
Blessed are the eyes which see *Luke 10.*
verse 23. unto verse 38.

¶ *The xiiii. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

Almightie and everlasting God, give unto us
the increase of faith, hope, and charitie; and
that we may obtain that which thou dost promise,
make us to love that which thou dost command,
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, *Galat. 5.*
verse 16. unto verse 25.

The gospel.
And it came to passe, as he went *Luke 17.*
verse 11. unto verse 20.

¶ *The xv. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

Keepe, we beseech thee, O Lord, thy church,
with thy perpetuall mercie: and because the
frailtie of man without thee cannot but fall, keep
us ever by thy help, and lead us to all things profit-
able to our salvation, through Jesus Christ our
Lord.

The epistle.
Ye see how large a letter *Galat. 6.*
verse 11. unto the end.

The gospel.
No man can serve two masters: *Matth. 6.*
verse 24. unto the end.

¶ *The xvi. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

Lord, we beseech thee, let thy continuall pitie
cleansse and defend thy congregation: and be-

cause it cannot continue in safety without thy suc-
cour, preserve it evermore by thy help and good-
nesse, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
Wherefore I desire that ye *Ephes. 3.*
verse 13. unto the end.

The gospel.
And it came to passe the day after, *Luke 7.*
verse 11. unto verse 18.

¶ *The xvii. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

Lord, we pray thee, that thy grace may alwayes
prevent and follow us, and make us continual-
ly to be given to all good works, through Jesus
Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
I therefore the prisoner *Ephes. 4.*
verse 1. unto verse 7.

The gospel.
And it came to passe, as he *Luke 14.*
verse 1. unto verse 12.

¶ *The xviii. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

Lord, we beseech thee, grant thy people grace
to avoid the infections of the devil, and with
pure heart and mind to follow thee the onely God,
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
I thank my God alwayes *1. Cor. 1.*
verse 4. unto verse 9.

The gospel.
But when the Pharisees had *Matth. 22.*
verse 34. unto the end.

¶ *The xix. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

O God, forasmuch as without thee we are not
able to please thee, grant that the working of
thy mercie may in all things direct and rule our
hearts, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
This I say therefore and testifie *Ephes. 4.*
verse 17. unto the end.

The gospel.
And he entred into a ship, *Matth. 9.*
verse 1. unto verse 9.

¶ *The xx. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

Almighty and mercifull God, of thy bounti-
full goodnesse keep us from all things that
may hurt us, that we being ready both in body and
soul, may with free hearts accomplish those
things that thou wouldest have done, through Je-
sus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
See then that ye walk *Ephes. 5.*
verse 15. unto verse 22.

The gospel.
The kingdome of heaven is *Matth. 22.*
verse 2. unto verse 15.

¶ *The xxi. sunday after Trinitie.*
The collect.

Grant, we beseech thee, mercifull Lord, to thy
faithfull people pardon and peace, that they
may be cleansed from all their sinnes, and serve
thee with a quiet mind, through Jesus Christ our
Lord.

The

The collects.

The epistle.

Finally, my brethren, be strong
verse 10. unto verse 21.

Ephes. 6.

The gospel.

And there was a certain noble man,
verse 46. unto the end.

John 4.

¶ *The xxii. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The collect.

Lord, we beseech thee to keep thy household the church in continuall godlinesse, that through thy protection it may be free from all aduersities, and devoutly given to serue thee in good works, to the glory of thy name, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.

I thank my God upon
verse 3. unto verse 12.

Phil. 1.

The gospel.

Then came Peter to him,
verse 21. unto the end.

Matth. 18.

¶ *The xxiii. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The collect.

God our refuge and strength, which art the author of all godlinesse, be ready to heare the devout prayers of thy church: and grant that those things which we ask faithfully, we may obtain effectually, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.

Brethren, be followers together of me,
verse 17. unto the end.

Phil. 3.

The gospel.

Then went the Pharisees, and
verse 15. unto verse 23.

Matth. 22.

¶ *The xxiiii. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The collect.

Lord, we beseech thee, assoil thy people from their offences, that through thy bountifull goodnessse we may be delivered from the bonds of all those finnes, which by our frailty we have committed. Grant this, &c.

The epistle.

We give thanks to God,
verse 3. unto verse 13.

Coloss. 1.

The gospel.

While he spake these things
verse 18. unto verse 27.

Matth. 9.

¶ *The xxv. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The collect.

Stirre up, we beseech thee, O Lord, the wills of thy faithfull people, that they plenteously bringing forth the fruit of good works, may of thee be plenteously rewarded, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.

Behold, the dayes come,
verse 5. unto verse 9.

Jer. 23.

The gospel.

When Jesus then lift up his eyes,
verse 5. unto verse 15.

John 6.

¶ *If there be any mo Sundayes before Advent Sunday; to supply the same, shall be taken the collect, epistle and gospel of some of those Sundayes which were omitted between the Epiphanie and Septuagesima.*

¶ *S. Andrews day.*

The collect.

Almightie God, which didst give such grace unto thy holy apostle S. Andrew, that he

readily obeyed the calling of thy Sonne Jesus Christ, and followed him without delay; grant unto us all, that we being called by thy holy word, may forthwith give over our selves obediently to follow thy holy commandments, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.

If thou shalt confesse
verse 9. unto the end.

Rom. 10.

The gospel.

And Jesus walking by the
verse 18. unto verse 23.

Matth. 4.

¶ *S. Thomas the apostle.*

The collect.

Almighty and everliving God, which for the more confirmation of the faith, didst suffer thy holy apostle Thomas to be doubtfull in thy Sonnes resurrection; grant us so perfectly, and without all doubt to beleeeve in thy Sonne Jesus Christ, that our faith in thy sight never be reprov'd. Heare us, O Lord, through the same Jesus Christ, to whom with, &c.

The epistle.

Now therefore ye are no
verse 19. unto the end.

Ephes. 2.

The gospel.

But Thomas, one of the
verse 24. unto the end.

John 20.

¶ *Conversion of S. Paul.*

The collect.

God, which hast taught all the world, through the preaching of thy blessed apostle S. Paul; grant, we beseech thee, that we which have his wonderfull conversion in remembrance, may follow and fulfill thy holy doctrine that he taught, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.

And Saul yet breathing out
verse 1. unto verse 23.

Acts 9.

The gospel.

Then answered Peter, and
verse 27. unto the end.

Matth. 19.

¶ *The purification of S. Marie the virgin.*

The collect.

Almightie and everlasting God, we humbly beseech thy majesty, that as thy onely begotten Sonne was this day presented in the temple in substance of our flesh; so grant that we may be presented unto thee with pure and clear minds, by Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.

The same that is appointed for the Sunday before.

The gospel.

And when the dayes of her
verse 22. End in verse 27. at, And when the

Luke 2.

¶ *S. Matthias day.*

The collect.

Almighty God, which in the place of the traitour Judas, didst choose thy faithfull servant Matthias to be of the number of the twelve apostles; grant that thy church, being alway preferred from false apostles, may be ordered and guided by faithfull and true pastours, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.

And in those dayes Peter
verse 15. unto the end.

Acts 1.

(C 3)

The

The collects.

The gospel.
At that time Jesus answered
verse 25. unto the end. *Matth. 11.*

¶ *Annunciation of the virgin Marie.*
The collect.

VE beseech thee, Lord, poure thy grace into our hearts, that as we have known Christ thy Sonnes incarnation by the message of an angel; so by his crosse and passion, we may be brought unto the glorie of his resurrection, through the same Christ our Lord. Amen.

The epistle.
Moreover, the Lord spake again unto
verse 10. unto verse 16. *Isa. 7.*

The gospel.
And in the sixth moneth,
verse 26. unto verse 39. *Luke 1.*

¶ *S. Marks day.*
The collect.

Almightie God, which hast instructed thy holy church with the heavenly doctrine of thy evangelist S. Mark; give us grace that we be not like children, carried away with every blast of vain doctrine, but firmly to be established in the truth of thy holy gospel, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The epistle.
But unto every one of us is
verse 7. unto verse 17. *Ephes. 4.*

The gospel.
I am the true vine, and my
verse 1. unto verse 12. *John 15.*

¶ *S. Philip and James day.*
The collect.

Almightie God, whom truly to know is everlasting life; grant us perfectly to know thy Sonne Jesus Christ to be the Way, the Truth, and the Life, as thou hast taught S. Philip and other the apostles, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
James a servant of God,
verse 1. unto verse 13. *James 1.*

The gospel.
Let not your heart be troubled:
verse 1. unto verse 15. *John 14.*

¶ *S. Barnabe apostle.*
The collect.

Lord almighty, which hast endued thy holy apostle Barnabas with singular gifts of the holy Ghost; let us not be destitute of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace, to use them alway to thy honour and glorie, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
Then tidings of these things
verse 22. unto the end. *Acts 11.*

The gospel.
This is my commandment,
verse 12. unto verse 17. *John 15.*

¶ *S. John Baptift.*
The collect.

Almighty God, by whose providence thy servant John Baptift was wonderfully born, and sent to prepare the way of thy Sonne our Saviour, by preaching of penance; make us so to follow his doctrine and holy life, that we may truly repent according to his preaching, and after his

example constantly speak the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently suffer for the truths sake, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
Comfort ye, comfort ye my
verse 1. unto verse 12. *Isa. 40.*

The gospel.
Now Elisabeths full time came,
verse 57. unto the end. *Luke 1.*

¶ *S. Peters day.*
The collect.

Almightie God, which by thy Sonne Jesus Christ hast given to thy apostle S. Peter many excellent gifts, and commandedst him earnestly to feed thy flock; make, we beseech thee, all bishops and pastours diligently to preach thy holy word, and the people obediently to follow the same, that they may receive the crown of everlasting glorie, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
Now about that time, Herod
verse 1. unto verse 12. *Acts 12.*

The gospel.
When Jesus came into the
verse 13. unto verse 20. *Matth. 16.*

¶ *S. James the apostle.*
The collect.

Grant, O mercifull God, that as thine holy apostle S. James, leaving his father and all that he had, without delay was obedient unto the calling of thy Sonne Jesus Christ, and followed him; so we forsaking all worldly and carnall affections, may be evermore ready to follow thy commandments, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
And in these dayes came
verse 27. End chapter 12. in verse 3. at, Then were the dayes. *Acts 11.*

The gospel.
Then came to him the
verse 20. unto verse 29. *Matth. 20.*

¶ *S. Bartholomew the apostle.*
The collect.

O Almighty and everlasting God, which hast given grace to thine apostle Bartholomew, truly to beleve and to preach thy word; grant we beseech thee, unto thy church, both to love that he beleaved, and to preach that he taught, through Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
And by the hands of the
verse 12. unto verse 17. *Acts 5.*

The gospel.
And there was also a strife
verse 24. unto verse 31. *Luke 22.*

¶ *S. Matthew the apostle.*
The collect.

Almightie God, which by thy blessed Sonne didst call Matthew from the receipt of custome to be an apostle and evangelist; grant us grace to forsake all covetous desires, and inordinate love of riches, and to follow thy said Sonne Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The epistle.
Therefore seeing we have this
verse 1. unto verse 7. *2. Cor. 4.*

The

The communion.

The gospel.
And as Jesus passed forth
verse 9. unto verse 14. Matth. 9.

¶ *S. Michael and all angels.*
The collect.

Everlasting God, which hast ordained and constituted the services of all angels and men in a wonderfull order; mercifully grant, that they which alway do thee service in heaven, may by thy appointment succour and defend us in earth, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
And there was warre in
verse 7. unto verse 13. Revel. 12.

The gospel.
At the same time came the
verse 1. unto verse 11. Matth. 18.

¶ *S. Luke the evangelist.*
The collect.

Almighty God, which calledst Luke the physician, whose praise is in the gospel, to be a physician of the soul; may it please thee by the wholesome medicines of his doctrine, to heal all the diseases of our souls, through thy Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord.

The epistle.
But watch thou in all things,
verse 5. unto verse 16. 2. Tim. 4.

The gospel.
The Lord appointed other
verse 1. End in verse 7. at, Go not from house Luke 10.

¶ *S. Simon and Jude apostles.*
The collect.

Almighty God, which hast builded thy congregation upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the head-corner-stone; grant us so to be joyned together in unitie of spirit by their doctrine, that we may be made an holy temple, acceptable unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The epistle.
Jude the servant of Jesus Christ,
verse 1. unto verse 9. Jude

The gospel.
These things I command you,
verse 17. unto the end. John 15.

¶ *All saints day.*
The collect.

Almighty God, which hast knit together thy elect in one communion and fellowship in the mysticall body of thy Sonne Jesus our Lord; grant us grace so to follow thy holy saints in all vertuous and godly living, that we may come to those unspeakable joyes, which thou hast prepared for them that unfeignedly love thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The epistle.
And I saw another angel ascending
verse 2. unto verse 13. Revel. 7.

The gospel.
And seeing the multitudes,
verse 1. unto verse 13. Matth. 5.

The end of the collects.

¶ The order for the administration of the Lords supper, or holy communion.

So many as intend to be partakers of the holy communion, shall signifie their names to the curate over night, or else in the morning before the beginning of morning prayer, or immediately after.

And if any of those be an open and notorious evil liver, so that the congregation by him is offended, or have done any wrong to his neighbours by word or deed: the curate having knowledge thereof, shall call him, and advertise him in any wise not to presume to the Lords table, untill he have openly declared himself to have truly repented and amended his former naughty life, that the congregation may thereby be satisfied, which afore were offended; and that he have recompensed the parties whom he hath done wrong unto, or at the least, declare himself to be in full purpose so to do, as soon as he conveniently may.

The same order shall the curate use with those betwixt whom he perceiveth malice and hatred to reigne, not suffering them to be partakers of the Lords table, untill he know them to be reconciled. And if one of the parties so at variance, be content to forgive from the bottom of his heart, all that the other hath trespassed against him, and to make amends for that he himself hath offended, and the other party will not be perswaded to a godly unitie, but remain still in his frowardnesse and malice: the minister in that case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy communion, and not him that is obstinate.

The table at the communion-time, having a fair white linen cloth upon it, shall stand in the body of the church, or in the chancell, where morning prayer and evening prayer be appointed to be said. And the priest standing at the north-side of the table, shall say the Lords prayer, with the collect following.

The Communion.



Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespassed against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil. Amen.

Almighty God, unto whom all hearts be open, All desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid; cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy holy Spirit, that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnifie thy holy name, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest rehearse distinctly all the ten commandments, and the people kneeling shall after every

The communion.

every commandment ask God mercy for their transgression of the same, after this sort:

Minister.

God spake these words and said, I am the Lord thy God: Thou shalt have none other gods but me.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

Minister.

Thou shalt not make to thy self any graven image, nor the likenesse of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bowe down to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sinnes of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; and shew mercy unto thousands, in them that love me, and keep my commandments.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse that taketh his name in vain.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Remember that thou keep holy the sabbath-day. Six dayes shalt thou labour and do all that thou hast to do: but the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy sonne, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattel, and the stranger that is within thy gates: For in six dayes the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy dayes may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt do no murder.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not commit adulterie.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not steal.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not bear false witnesse against thy neighbour.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house,

thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his asse, nor any thing that is his.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, and write all these thy laws in our hearts, we beseech thee.

¶ Then shall follow the collect of the day, with one of these two collects following for the king; the priest standing up, and saying,

Let us pray.

Almighty God, whose kingdome is everlasting, and power infinite, have mercy upon the whole congregation, and so rule the heart of thy chosen servant *Charles* our king and governour, that he (knowing whose minister he is) may above all things seek thy honour and glory; and that we his subjects (duly considering whose authority he hath) may faithfully serve, honour, and humbly obey him, in thee and for thee, according to thy blessed word and ordinance, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who with thee and the holy Ghost liveth and reigneth ever one God world without end. Amen.

Almighty and everlasting God, we be taught by thy holy word, that the hearts of kings are in thy rule and governance, and that thou dost dispose and turn them as it seemeth best to thy godly wisdom: we humbly beseech thee so to dispose and govern the heart of *Charles* thy servant our king and governour, that in all his thoughts, words and works, he may ever seek thy honour and glory, and study to preserve thy people committed to his charge, in wealth, peace, and godlinesse: Grant this, O mercifull Father, for thy deare Sonnes sake Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Immediately after the collects, the priest shall read the epistle, beginning thus,

The epistle written in the chapter of

¶ And the epistle ended, he shall say the gospel, beginning thus,

The gospel written in the chapter of

¶ And the epistle and gospel being ended, shall be said the creed.

I beleve in one God the Father almighty, maker of heaven and earth, and of all things visible and invisible: and in one Lord Jesus Christ, the only begotten Sonne of God, begotten of his Father before all worlds, God of God, Light of Light, very God of very God, begotten, not made, being of one substance with the Father, by whom all things were made; who for us men, and for our salvation, came down from heaven, and was incarnate by the holy Ghost of the virgin Marie, and was made man, and was crucified also for us under Pontius Pilate. He suffered, and was buried, and the third day he rose again according to the scriptures, and ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of the Father. And he shall come again with glory, to judge both the quick and the dead: whose kingdome shall have no end. And I beleve in the holy Ghost, the Lord and giver of life, who proceedeth from the Father and the Son, who with the Father and the Sonne together is worshipped and glorified, who spake by the prophets. And I beleve one catholick and apostolick church. I acknowledge one baptism for the remission

The communion.

remission of finnes. And I look for the resurrection of the dead, and the life of the world to come. Amen.

¶ *After the creed, if there be no sermon, shall follow one of the homilies already set forth, or hereafter to be set forth by common authoritie.*

¶ *After such sermon, homilie or exhortation, the curate shall declare unto the people, whether there be any holy-dayes or fasting-dayes the week following, and earnestly exhort them to remember the poore, saying one or mo of these sentences following, as he thinketh most convenient by his discretion.*

Matt. 5. 16 **L**et your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorifie your Father which is in heaven.

Matt. 6. 19 20. Lay not up for your selves treasure upon the earth, where the rust and moth doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: but lay up for your selves treasures in heaven, where neither rust nor moth doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through and steal.

Matt. 7. 12 Whatsoever ye would that men should do unto you, even so do unto them; for this is the law and the prophets.

Matt. 7. 21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdome of heaven: but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven

Luke 19. 8 Zacchee stood forth and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poore: and if I have done any wrong to any man, I restore foure-fold.

1. Cor. 9. 7 Who goeth a warfare at any time of his own cost? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

1. Cor. 9. 11 If we have sown unto you spirituall things, is it a great matter if we shal reap your worldly things?

1. Cor. 9. 13, 14. Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things, live of the sacrifice? and they which wait of the altar, are partakers with the altar? even so hath the Lord also ordained, that they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel.

2. Cor. 9. 6, 7. He that soweth little, shall reap little; and he that soweth plenteously, shall reap plenteously. Let every man do according as he is disposed in his heart, not grudging, or of necessitie: for God loveth a cheerfull giver.

Gal. 6. 6, 7. Let him that is taught in the word, minister unto him that teacheth, in all good things. Be not deceived, God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he reap.

Gal. 6. 10. While we have time, let us do good unto all men, and specially unto them which are of the household of faith.

1. Tim. 6. 6, 7. Godlinesse is great riches, if a man be content with that he hath: for we brought nothing into the world, neither may we carry any thing out.

1. Tim. 6. 17, 18, 19. Charge them which are rich in this world, that they be ready to give, and glad to distribute, laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may attain eternall life.

Heb. 6. 10. God is not unrighteous, that he will forget your works, and labour that proceedeth of love: which love ye have shewed for his names sake, which have ministred unto the faines, and yet do minister.

To do good, and to distribute forget not, for with such sacrifices God is pleased. Heb. 13. 16

Whofo hath this worlds good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him? 1. John 3. 17.

Give alms of thy goods, and turn never thy face from any poore man: and then the face of the Lord shall not be turned away from thee. Tob. 4. 7.

Be mercifull after thy power. If thou hast much, give plenteously. If thou hast little, do thy diligence gladly, to give of that little: for so gatherest thou thy self a good reward in the day of necessity. Tob. 4. 8, 9.

He that hath pitie upon the poore, lendeth unto the Lord: and look what he layeth out, it shall be paid him again. Pro. 19. 17

Blessed be the man that provideth for the sick and needy: the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble. Psal. 41. 1.

¶ *Then shall the Churchwardens, or some other by them appointed, gather the devotion of the people, and put the same into the poore mans box, and upon the offering-dayes appointed, every man and woman shall pay to the curate the due and accustomed offerings. After which done, the priest shall say,*

Let us pray for the whole state of Christs church militant here in earth.

Almighty and everlasting God, which by thy holy apostle hast taught us to make prayers and supplications, and to give thanks for all men; we humbly beseech thee most mercifully (to accept our alms, and) to receive these our prayers which we offer unto thy divine majesty, beseeching thee to inspire continually the universall church with the spirit of truth, unity, and concord: and grant that all they that do confesse thy holy name, may agree in the truth of thy holy word, and live in unity and godly love. We beseech thee also to save and defend all Christian kings, princes and governours, and specially thy servant Charles our king, that under him we may be godly and quietly governed: and grant unto his whole counsel, and to all that be put in authority under him, that they may truly and indifferently minister justice, to the punishment of wickednesse and vice, and to the maintenance of Gods true religion and vertue. Give grace, O heavenly Father, to all bishops, pastours, and curates, that they may both by their life and doctrine set forth thy true and lively word, and rightly and duly administer thy holy sacraments: and to all thy people give thy heavenly grace, and especially to this congregation here present, that with meek heart and due reverence they may heare and receive thy holy word, truly serving thee in holinesse and righteousnesse all the dayes of their life. And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodnesse, O Lord, to comfort and succour all them which in this transitory life be in trouble, sorrow, need, sickness, or any other adversity: Grant this, O Father, for Jesus Christs sake our onely Mediatour and Advocate. Amen.

If there be no alms given to the poore, then shall the words (of accepting our alms) be left out unsaid.

¶ *Then shall follow this exhortation, at certain times, when the curate shall see the people negligent to come to the holy communion.*

WE be come together at this time, dearly beloved brethren, to feed at the Lords supper;

The communion.

per; unto the which in Gods behalf I bid you all that be here present, and beseech you for the Lord Jesus Christs sake, that ye will not refuse to come thereto, being so lovingly called and bidden of God himself. Ye know how grievous and unkind a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his table with all kind of provision, so that there lacketh nothing but the guests to sit down, and yet they which be called (without any cause) most unthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a case would not be moved? who would not think a great injurie and wrong done unto him? Wherefore most dearly beloved in Christ, take ye good heed, lest ye withdrawing your selves from this holy supper, provoke Gods indignation against you. It is an easie matter for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise letted with worldly businesse: but such excuses be not so easily accepted and allowed before God. If any man say, I am a grievous sinner, and therefore am afraid to come: wherefore then do ye not repent and amend? When God calleth you, be you not ashamed to say you will not come? When you should return to God, will you excuse your selves, and say that you be not ready? Consider earnestly with your selves, how little such feigned excuses shall avail before God. They that refused the feast in the gospel, because they had bought a farm, or would trie their yokes of oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted unworthy of that heavenly feast. I for my part am here present, and according to mine office, I bid you in the name of God, I call you in Christs behalf, I exhort you as you love your own salvation, that ye will be partakers of this holy communion. And as the Sonne of God did vouchsafe to yeeld up his soul by death upon the crosse for your health: even so it is your duty to receive the communion together in the remembrance of his death, as he himself commanded. Now if you will in no wise thus do, consider with your selves how great injurie you do unto God, and how sore punishment hangeth over your heads for the same. And whereas you offend God so sore in refusing this holy banquet, I admonish, exhort, and beseech you, that unto this unkindnesse you will not adde any more: which thing ye shall do, if ye stand by as gazers and lookers on them that do communicate, and be not partakers of the same your selves. For what thing can this be accounted else, then a further contempt and unkindnesse unto God? Truly it is a great unthankfulness to say nay when ye be called: but the fault is much greater, when men stand by, and yet will neither eat nor drink this holy communion with other. I pray you, what can this be else, but even to have the mysteries of Christ in derision? It is said unto all, Take ye, and eat; Take and drink ye all of this; Do this in remembrance of me. With what face then, or with what countenance shall ye heare these words? What will this be else, but a neglecting, a despising and mocking of the testament of Christ? Wherefore rather then ye should so do, depart you hence, and give place to them that be godly disposed. But when you depart, I beseech you ponder with your selves, from whom ye depart: Ye depart from the Lords table, ye depart from your brethren, and from the banquet of

most heavenly food. These things if ye earnestly consider, ye shall by Gods grace return to a better mind: For the obtaining whereof, we shall make our humble petitions, while we shall receive the holy communion.

¶ *And sometime shall this be said also, at the discretion of the curate.*

Dearly beloved, forasmuch as our duty is to render to almighty God our heavenly Father most hearty thanks, for that he hath given his Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, not onely to die for us, but also to be our spirituall food and sustenance, as it is declared unto us, as well by Gods word, as by the holy sacrament of his blessed body and blood: the which being so comfortable a thing to them which receive it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receive it unworthily; my duty is to exhort you to consider the dignity of the holy mysterie, and the great peril of the unworthy receiving thereof, and so to search and examine your own consciences, as you should come holy and clean to a most godly and heavenly feast, so that in no wise you come but in the marriage-garment required of God in holy scripture, and so come, and be received, as worthy partakers of such a heavenly table. The way and means thereto, is; First, to examine your lives and conversation by the rule of Gods commandments: and where insoever ye shall perceive your selves to have offended either by will, word, or deed, there bewail your own sinfull lives, and confesse your selves to almighty God, with full purpose of amendment of life. And if ye shall perceive your offences to be such, as be not onely against God, but also against your neighbours; then ye shall reconcile your selves unto them, ready to make restitution and satisfaction according to the uttermost of your powers, for all injuries and wrongs done by you to any other, and likewise being ready to forgive other that have offended you, as you would have forgiveness of your offences at Gods hand: for otherwise the receiving of the holy communion, doth nothing else but increase your damnation. And because it is requisite that no man should come to the holy communion, but with a full trust in Gods mercy, and with a quiet conscience: therefore if there be any of you which by the means aforesaid cannot quiet his own conscience, but requireth further comfort, or counsel; then let him come to me, or some other discreet and learned minister of Gods word, and open his grief, that he may receive such ghostly counsel, advice, and comfort, as his conscience may be relieved, and that by the ministerie of Gods word he may receive comfort, and the benefit of absolution, to the quieting of his conscience, and avoiding of all scruple and doubtfulness.

¶ *Then shall the priest say this exhortation.*

Dearly beloved in the Lord, ye that mind to come to the holy communion of the body and blood of our Saviour Christ, must consider what S. Paul writeth to the Corinthians; how he exhorteth all persons diligently to try and examine themselves, before they presume to eat of that bread, and drink of that cup. For as the benefit is great, if with a true penitent heart and live-

The communion.

ly faith we receive that holy sacrament: (for then we spiritually eat the flesh of Christ, and drink his blood; then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in us; we be one with Christ, and Christ with us) so is the danger great, if we receive the same unworthily: for then we be guilty of the body and blood of Christ our Saviour; we eat and drink our own damnation, not considering the Lords body; we kindle Gods wrath against us; we provoke him to plague us with divers diseases, and sundry kinds of death. Therefore if any of you be a blasphemer of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his word, an adulterer, or be in malice or envie, or in any other grievous crime, bewail your finnes, and come not to this holy table; lest after the taking of that holy sacrament, the devil enter into you, as he entred into Judas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body and soul. Judge therefore your selves, brethren, that ye be not judged of the Lord. Repent you truly of your finnes past: Have a lively and stedfast faith in Christ our Saviour: Amend your lives, and be in perfect charitie with all men; so shall ye be meet partakers of those holy mysteries. And above all things, ye must give most humble and hearty thanks to God the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world, by the death and passion of our Saviour Christ, both God and man; who did humble himself even to the death upon the crosse for us miserable sinners, which lay in darknesse and shadow of death, that he might make us the children of God, and exalt us to everlasting life. And to the end that we should alway remember the exceeding great love of our Master and onely Saviour Jesus Christ, thus dying for us, and the innumerable benefits which by his precious blood-shedding he hath obtained to us; he hath instituted and ordained holy mysteries, as pledges of his love, and continuall remembrance of his death, to our great and endlesse comfort. To him therefore, with the Father, and the holy Ghost, let us give (as we are most bounden) continuall thanks, submitting our selves wholly to his holy will and pleasure, and studying to serve him in true holinesse and righteousness all the dayes of our life. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest say to them that come to receive the holy communion,

YOU that do truly and earnestly repent you of your finnes, and be in love and charity with your neighbours, and intend to lead a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy wayes; draw neare, and take this holy sacrament to your comfort, make your humble confession to almighty God, before this congregation here gathered together in his holy name, meekly kneeling upon your knees.

¶ Then shall this generall confession be made, in the name of all those that are minded to receive the holy communion, either by one of them, or else by one of the ministers, or by the priest himself; all kneeling humbly upon their knees.

Almighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, maker of all things, judge of all men, we knowledge and bewail our manifold finnes and

wickednesse, which we from time to time most grievously have committed, by thought, word, and deed, against thy divine majestie, provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us: We do earnestly repent, and be heartily sorry for these our misdoings; the remembrance of them is grievous unto us; the burden of them is intolerable. Have mercy upon us, have mercy upon us, most mercifull Father, for thy Sonne our Lord Jesus Christs sake; forgive us all that is past, and grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee in newnesse of life, to the honour and glory of thy name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest, or the bishop (being present) stand up, and turning himself to the people, say thus,

Almighty God our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy hath promised forgiveness of finnes to all them which with hearty repentance and true faith turn unto him; have mercy upon you, pardon and deliver you from all your finnes, confirm and strengthen you in all goodnesse, and bring you to everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest also say,

Heare what comfortable words our Saviour Christ saith to all that truly turn to him.

Come unto me all ye that travel, and be heavy laden, and I will refresh you. Matt. 11: 28.

So God loved the world, that he gave his onely begotten Sonne, to the end that all that beleve in him, should not perish, but have everlasting life. John 3: 16.

Heare also what S. Paul saith.

This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be received, that Jesus Christ came into the world to save sinners. 1. Tim. 1: 15.

Heare also what S. John saith.

If any man sinne, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he is the propitiation for our finnes. 1. John 2: 1, 2.

¶ After which the priest shall proceed, saying, Lift up your hearts.

Answer.

We lift them up unto the Lord.

Priest.

Let us give thanks unto our Lord God.

Answer.

It is meet and right so to do.

Priest.

It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks unto thee, O Lord, holy Father, almighty, everlasting God.

¶ Here shall follow the proper preface, according to the time, if there be any specially appointed: or else immediately shall follow,

Therefore with angels and archangels, &c.

Proper prefaces.

¶ Upon Christmas day, and seven dayes after.

Because thou didst give Jesus Christ thine onely Sonne to be born as this day for us; who by the operation of the holy Ghost, was made very man, of the substance of the virgin Mary his mother, and that

The communion.

that without spot of sinne, to make us clean from all sinne. Therefore with angels, &c.

¶ Upon Easter day, and seven dayes after.

BUt chiefly are we bound to praise thee, for the glorious resurrection of thy Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord: for he is the very paschal Lambe, which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sinne of the world, who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again, hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore with angels, &c.

¶ Upon Ascension day, and seven dayes after.

THrough thy most dearly beloved Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord; who after his most glorious resurrection manifestly appeared to all his apostles, and in their sight ascended up into heaven, to prepare a place for us, that where he is, thither might we also ascend, and reigne with him in glory. Therefore with angels, &c.

¶ Upon Whitsunday, and six dayes after.

THrough Jesus Christ our Lord; according to whose most true promise the holy Ghost came down this day from heaven, with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty wind, in the likeness of fiery tongues lighting upon the apostles, to teach them, and to lead them to all truth, giving them both the gift of divers languages, and also boldnesse with fervent zeal constantly to preach the gospel unto all nations, whereby we are brought out of darknesse and errour, into the clear light, and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Son Jesus Christ. Therefore with angels, &c.

¶ Upon the feast of Trinitie onely.

IT is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks to thee, O Lord, almighty and everlasting God, which art one God, one Lord, not one onely person, but three persons in one substance. For that which we beleeve of the glorie of the Father, the same we beleeve of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore with angels, &c.

¶ After which prefaces shall follow immediately,

Therefore with angels and archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnify thy glorious name, evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hosts. Heaven and earth are full of thy glorie. Glorie be to thee, O Lord most high.

¶ Then shall the priest kneeling down at Gods board, say in the name of all them that shall receive the communion, this prayer following.

WE do not presume to come to this thy table, O mercifull Lord, trusting in our own righteousnesse, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We be not worthy so much as to gather up the crumbes under thy table. But thou art the same Lord, whose property is alwayes to have mercie. Grant us therefore, gracious Lord, so to eat the flesh of thy deare Sonne Jesus Christ, and to drink his blood, that our sinfull bodies may be made clean by his body, and our souls washed through his most precious blood, and that we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. Amen.

¶ Then the priest standing up, shall say as followeth.

Almighty God our heavenly Father, which of thy tender mercy didst give thine onely Son Jesus Christ, to suffer death upon the crosse for our redemption, who made there (by his one oblation of himself once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation, and satisfaction for the sinnes of the whole world; and did institute, and in his holy gospel command us to continue a perpetuall memory of that his precious death, untill his coming again: Heare us, O mercifull Father, we beseech thee, and grant that we receiving these thy creatures of bread and wine, according to thy Sonne our Saviour Jesus Christs holy institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed body and blood: who in the same night that he was betrayed, took bread, and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and gave it to his disciples, saying, Take, eat, this is my body, which is given for you; do this in remembrance of me. Likewise, after supper he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of this, for this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for you, and for many, for the remission of sinnes: do this, as oft as ye shall drink it, in remembrance of me.

¶ Then shall the minister first receive the communion in both kinds himself, and next deliver it to other ministers (if any be there present) that they may help the chief minister, and after to the people in their hands, kneeling. And when he delivereth the bread, he shall say,

THe body of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was given for thee, preserve thy body and soul into everlasting life: and take and eat this in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thine heart by faith with thanksgiving.

¶ And the minister that delivereth the cup, shall say,

THe blood of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preserve thy body and soul into everlasting life: and drink this in remembrance that Christs blood was shed for thee, and be thankfull.

¶ Then shall the priest say the Lords prayer, the people repeating after him every petition.

Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil. Amen.

¶ After shall be said as followeth.

O Lord and heavenly Father, we thy humble servants entirely desire thy Fatherly goodness, mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving; most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Sonne Jesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we and all thy whole church may obtain remission of our sinnes, and all other benefits of his passion. And here we offer and present unto thee, O Lord, our selves, our souls and bodies, to be a reasonable, holy, and lively sacrifice unto thee, humbly

The communion.

bly beseeching thee, that all we which be partakers of this holy communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly benediction. And although we be unworthy through our manifold finnes, to offer unto thee any sacrifice: yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden duty and service, not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences, through Jesus Christ our Lord, by whom, and with whom, in the unitie of the holy Ghost, all honour and glorie be unto thee, O Father almighty, world without end. Amen.

¶ Or this.

Almighty and everliving God, we most heartily thank thee, for that thou dost vouchsafe to feed us, which have duly received these holy mysteries, with the spirituall food of the most precious body & bloud of thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, and dost assure us thereby of thy favour and goodness towards us, and that we be very members incorporate in thy mysticall body, which is the blessed company of all faithfull people, and be also heirs through hope of thy everlasting kingdome, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy deare Sonne: we now most humbly beseech thee, O heavenly Father, so to assist us with thy grace, that we may continue in that holy fellowship, and do all such good works as thou hast prepared for us to walk in, through Jesus Christ our Lord; to whom with thee and the holy Ghost,

be all honour and glorie, world without end. Amen.

¶ Then shall be said or sung,

Glorie be to God on high, and in earth peace, good will towards men. We praise thee, we blesse thee, we worship thee, we glorifie thee, we give thanks to thee for thy great glory, O Lord God, heavenly King, God the Father almighty, O Lord, the onely begotten Sonne Jesu Christ. O Lord God, Lambe of God, Sonne of the Father, that takest away the finnes of the world, have mercie upon us. Thou that takest away the finnes of the world, receive our prayer. Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father, have mercy upon us: For thou onely art holy, thou onely art the Lord, thou onely O Christ, with the holy Ghost, art most high in the glorie of God the Father. Amen.

¶ Then the priest, or the bishop, if he be present, shall let them depart with this blessing.

The peace of God which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God almighty, the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, be amongst you, and remain with you alwayes. Amen.

¶ Collects to be said after the offertorie, when there is no communion, every such day one. And the same may be said also as often as occasion shall serve, after the collects either of morning and evening prayer, communion, or letanie, by the discretion of the minister.



Assist us mercifully, O Lord, in these our supplications and prayers, and dispose the way of thy servants towards the attainment of everlasting salvation, that among all the changes and chances of this mortall

life, they may ever be defended by thy most gracious and ready help, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Almighty Lord and everlasting God, vouchsafe we beseech thee, to direct, sanctifie, and govern both our hearts and bodies in the wayes of thy laws, and in the works of thy commandments, that through thy most mighty protection, both here and ever, we may be preserved in body and soul, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

Grant we beseech thee, almighty God, that the words which we have heard this day with our outward eares, may through thy grace be so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us the fruit of good living, to the honour and praise of thy name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Prevent us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious favour, and further us with thy continuall help, that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorifie thy holy name, and finally by thy mercie obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God, the fountain of all wisdom, which knowest our necessities before we ask, and our ignorance in asking; we beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities, and those things which for our unworthinesse we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot ask, vouchsafe to give us for the worthinesse of thy Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God, which hast promised to heare the petitions of them that ask in thy Sonnes name; we beseech thee mercifully to incline thine eares to us that have made now our prayers and supplications unto thee, and grant that those things which we have faithfully asked according to thy will, may effectually be obtained, to the relief of our necessitie, and to the setting forth of thy glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Upon the holy dayes (if there be no communion) shall be said all that is appointed at the communion, untill the end of the homilie, concluding with the generall prayer for the whole estate of Christs church militant here in earth, and one or mo of these collects before rehearsed, as occasion shall serve.

¶ And there shall be no celebration of the Lords Supper, except there be a good number to communicate with the priest, according to his discretion.

¶ And if there be not above twenty persons in the parish, of discretion to receive the communion; yet there shall be no communion, except foure or three at the least communicate with the priest.

¶ And in cathedrall and collegiate churches, where be many priests and deacons, they shall all receive the communion with the minister every sunday at the least, except they have a reasonable cause to the contrarie.

(D)

¶ And

Publick baptisme.

- ¶ And to take away the superstition, which any person hath or might have in the bread and wine, it shall suffice that the bread be such as is usuall to be eaten at the table with other meats, but the best and purest wheat-bread that conveniently may be gotten. And if any of the bread and wine remain, the curate shall have it to his own use.
- ¶ The bread and wine for the communion, shall be provided by the curate and the churchwardens at the charges of the parish; and the parish shall be discharged of such summes of money, or other duties, which hitherto they have payed for the same by order of their houses every Sunday.
- ¶ And note, that every parishioner shall communicate at the least three times in the yeare, of which Easter to be one; and shall also receive the sacraments, and other rites, according to the order in this book appointed. And yearly at Easter every parishioner shall reckon with his parson, vicar, or curate, or his or their deputie or deputies, and pay to them or him all ecclesiasticall duties, accustomedly due, then and at that time to be payed.

The ministration of baptisme to be used in the church.

IT appeareth by ancient writers, that the sacrament of baptisme in the old time was not commonly ministred, but at two times in the yeare; at Easter, and Whitsuntide: At which times it was openly ministred in the presence of all the congregation. Which custome now being grown out of use (although it cannot for many considerations be well restored again) it is thought good to follow the same, as neare as conveniently may be. Wherefore the people are to be admonished, that it is most convenient that baptisme should not be ministred but upon Sundayes and other holy-dayes, when the most number of people may come together: as well for that the congregation there present may testifie the receiving of them that be newly baptized, into the number of Christs church; as also because in the baptisme of infants, every man present may be put in remembrance of his own profession made to God in his baptisme. For which cause also it is expedient that baptisme be ministred in the English tongue. Neverthelesse (if necessitie so require) children may at all times be baptized at home.

- ¶ When there are children to be baptized upon the Sunday or holy-day, the parents shall give knowledge over night, or in the morning afore the beginning of morning prayer, to the curate. And then the godfathers, godmothers, and people, with the children, must be ready at the font, either immediately after the last lesson at morning prayer, or else immediately after the last lesson at evening prayer, as the curate by his discretion shall appoint. And then standing there, the priest shall ask whether the children be baptized or no. If they answer, No; then shall the priest say thus,

Dearly beloved, forasmuch as all men be conceived and born in sinne, and that our Saviour Christ faith, None can enter into the kingdome of God, except he be regenerate and born anew of water and of the holy Ghost: I beseech you to call upon God the Father, through our Lord Jesus Christ, that of his bounteous mercie he will grant to these children that thing which by nature they cannot have, that they may be baptized with water and the holy Ghost, and received into Christs holy church, and be made lively members of the same.

- ¶ Then shall the priest say,
Let us pray.

Almighty and everlasting God, which of thy great mercie didst save Noah and his family in the ark from perishing by water; and also didst safely lead the children of Israel thy people through the Red sea, figuring thereby thy holy baptisme; and by the baptisme of thy welbeloved Sonne Jesus Christ, didst sanctifie the floud Jordan, and all other waters to the mysticall washing away of sinne: we beseech thee for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt mercifully look

upon these children, sanctifie them, and wash them with the holy Ghost; that they being delivered from thy wrath, may be received into the ark of Christs church, and being stedfast in faith, joyfull through hope, and rooted in charity, may so passe the waves of this troublesome world, that finally they may come to the land of everlasting life, there to reigne with thee world without end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty and immortall God, the aid of all that need, the helper of all that flee to thee for succour, the life of them that beleeve, and the resurrection of the dead; we call upon thee for these infants, that they coming to thy holy baptisme, may receive remission of their finnes by spirituall regeneration. Receive them, O Lord, as thou hast promised by thy welbeloved Sonne, saying, Ask, and you shall have; seek, and you shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. So give now unto us that ask; let us that seek, find; open the gate unto us that knock: that these infants may enjoy the everlasting benediction of thy heavenly washing, and may come to the eternall kingdome, which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord. Amen.

- ¶ Then shall the priest say,

Heare the words of the gospel written by
S. Mark in the tenth chapter.

AT a certain time they brought children to Christ, that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was displeased, and said unto them, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for to such belongeth the kingdome of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever doth not receive the kingdome of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. And when he had taken them up in his arms, he put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

- ¶ After

Publick baptisme.

¶ *After the gospel is read, the minister shall make this brief exhortation upon the words of the gospel.*

Friends, you heare in this gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him; how he blamed those that would have kept them from him; how he exhorted all men to follow their innocencie. You perceive how by his outward gesture and deed, he declared his good will toward them: for he embraced them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly beleeeve, that he will likewise favourably receive these present infants, that he will embrace them with the arms of his mercy, that he will give unto them the blessing of eternall life, and make them partakers of his everlasting kingdome. Wherefore, we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heavenly Father toward these infants, declared by his Sonne Jesus Christ, and nothing doubting but that he favourably alloweth this charitable work of ours, in bringing these children to his holy baptisme; let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say,

Almighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee: Increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore. Give thy holy Spirit to these infants, that they may be born again, and be made heirs of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now and for ever. Amen.

¶ *Then the priest shall speak unto the godfathers and godmothers on this wise.*

Welbeloved friends, ye have brought these children here to be baptized, ye have prayed that our Lord Jesus Christ would vouchsafe to receive them, to lay his hands upon them, to blesse them, to release them of their finnes, to give them the kingdome of heaven, and everlasting life. Ye have heard also that our Lord Jesus Christ hath promised in his gospel, to grant all these things that ye have prayed for: which promise he for his part will most surely keep and perform. Wherefore after this promise made by Christ, these infants must also faithfully for their part promise by you that be their sureties, that they will forsake the devil and all his works, and constantly beleeeve Gods holy word, and obediently keep his commandments.

¶ *Then shall the priest demand of the godfathers and godmothers these questions following.*

Dost thou forsake the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow nor be led by them?

Answer.

I forsake them all.

Minister.

Dost thou beleeeve in God the Father almighty, maker of heaven and earth: and in Jesus Christ his onely begotten Sonne our Lord: and that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the virgin

Marie, that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day, that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father almighty, and from thence shall come again at the end of the world to judge the quick and the dead? And dost thou beleeeve in the holy Ghost, the holy catholick church, the communion of saints, the remission of finnes, the resurrection of the flesh, and everlasting life after death?

Answer.

All this I stedfastly beleeeve.

Minister.

Wilt thou be baptized in this faith?

Answer.

That is my desire.

¶ *Then shall the priest say,*

O Mercifull God, grant that the old Adam in these children may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in them. Amen.

Grant that all carnall affections may die in them, and that all things belonging to the Spirit, may live and grow in them. Amen.

Grant that they may have power and strength to have victorie, and to triumph against the devil, the world, and the flesh. Amen.

Grant that whosoever is here dedicated to thee by our office and ministerie, may also be endued with heavenly vertues, and everlastingly rewarded, through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who dost live and govern all things world without end. Amen.

Almighty everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Sonne Jesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our finnes, did shed out of his most precious side both water and bloud, and gave commandment to his disciples, that they should go teach all nations, and baptize them in the name of the Father, the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost; regard, we beseech thee, the supplications of thy congregation, and grant that all thy servants which shall be baptized in this water, may receive the fulnesse of thy grace, and ever remain in the number of thy faithfull and elect children, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *Then the priest shall take the child in his hands, and ask the name: and naming the child, shall dip it in the water, so it be discreetly and warily done, saying,*

NI baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ *And if the child be weak, it shall suffice to poure water upon it, saying the foresaid words;*

NI baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ *Then the priest shall make a crosse upon the childs forehead, saying,*

WE receive this child into the congregation of Christs flock, and do signe him with the signe of the crosse, in token that hereafter he shall not be ashamed to confesse the faith of Christ crucified, and manfully to fight under his banner,

Private baptism.

banner, against sinne, the world, and the devil, and
to continue Christs faithfull souldier and servant
unto his lives end. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest say,

Seeing now, dearly beloved brethren, that these children be regenerate, and grafted into the body of Christs congregation, let us give thanks unto God for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayers unto almighty God, that they may lead the rest of their life according to this beginning.

¶ Then shall be said,

O Ur Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name, &c.

¶ Then shall the priest say,

VE yeeld thee hearty thanks, most mercifull Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this infant with thy holy Spirit, to receive him for thine own child by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy congregation. And humbly we beseech thee to grant, that he being dead unto sinne, and living unto righteousness, and being buried with Christ in his death, may crucifie the old man, and utterly abolish the whole bodie of sinne; that as he is made partaker of the death of thy Sonne, so he may be partaker of his resurrection: so that finally, with the residue of thy holy congregation, he may be inheritour of thine everlasting kingdome, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ At the last end, the priest calling the godfathers and

godmothers together, shall say this exhortation following.

FOrasmuch as these children have promised by you to forsake the devil and all his works, to beleeve in God, and to serve him ; you must remember that it is your parts and duties to see that these infants be taught, so soon as they shall be able to learn, what a solemn vow, promise, and profession they have made by you. And that they may know these things the better, ye shall call upon them to heare sermons, and chiefly you shall provide that they may learn the creed, the Lords prayer, and the ten commandments in the English tongue, and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and beleeve to his souls health ; and that these children may be virtuously brought up to lead a godly and a Christian life, remembering alwayes that baptisme doth represent unto us our profession, which is, to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and to be made like unto him, that as he died, and rose again for us, so should we which are baptized, die from sinne, and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godlinesse of living.

¶ The minister shall command that the children be brought to the bishop, to be confirmed of him, so soon as they can say in their vulgar tongue, the articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten commandments, and be further instructed in the catechisme set forth for that purpose, accordingly as it is there expressed.

Of them that are to be baptized in private houses in time of necessity,
by the minister of the parish, or any other lawfull minister that can
be procured.

THe pastors and curates shall often admonish the people, that they deferre not the baptisme of infants any longer then the sunday, or other holy-day next after the child be born, unlesse upon a great and reasonable cause declared to the curate, and by him approved.

And also they shall warn them, that without great cause and necessity they procure not their children to be baptized at home in their houses. And when great need shall compell them so to do, then baptisme shall be administered on this fashion.

¶ First, let the lawfull minister, and them that be present, call upon God for his grace, and say the Lords prayer, if the time will suffer. And then the child being named by some one that is present, the said lawfull minister shall dip it in water, or poure water upon it, saying these words;

N. Baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

try, whether the child be lawfully baptized or no. In which case if those that bring any child to the church, do answer that the same child is already baptized, then shall the minister examine them further, saying,

¶ And let them not doubt, but that the child so baptized, is lawfully and sufficiently baptized, and ought not to be baptized again. But yet nevertheless, if the child which is after this sort baptized, do afterward live, it is expedient that it be brought into the church, to the intent that if the priest or minister of the same parish did himself baptize that child, the congregation may be certified of the true form of baptism by him privately before used: or if the child were baptized by any other lawfull minister, that then the minister of the parish, where the child was born or Christened, shall examine and

By whom was the child baptized?

Who was present when the child was baptized?

And because some things essentiall to this sacrament may happen to be omitted through fear or haste in such times of extremity; therefore I demand further of you,

With what matter was the child baptized?

With what words was the child baptized ?

Whether think you the child to be lawfully and perfectly baptized ?

¶ And

Private baptisme.

¶ And if the minister shall find by the answers of such as bring the child, that all things were done as they ought to be; then shall not he Christen the child again, but shall receive him as one of the flock of the true Christian people, saying thus;

I Certifie you, that in this case all is well done, and according unto due order, concerning the baptizing of this child, which being born in originall sinne, and in the wrath of God, is now by the laver of regeneration in baptisme, received into the number of the children of God, and heirs of everlasting life: For our Lord Jesus Christ doth not deny his grace and mercy unto such infants, but most lovingly doth call them unto him, as the holy gospel doth witnesse to our comfort, on this wise.

Mark 10.
13.

AT a certain time they brought children to Christ, that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was displeased, and said unto them, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for to such belongeth the kingdome of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever doth not receive the kingdome of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. And when he had taken them up in his arms, he put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

¶ After the gospel is read, the minister shall make this exhortation upon the words of the gospel.

Friends, you heare in this gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him; how he blamed those that would have kept them from him; how he exhorted all men to follow their innocencie. Ye perceive how by his outward gesture and deed, he declared his good will toward them: for he embraced them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly beleewe, that he hath likewise favourably received this present infant, that he hath embraced him with the arms of his mercy, that he hath given unto him the blessing of eternall life, and made him partaker of his everlasting kingdome. Wherefore we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heavenly Father, declared by his Sonne Jesus Christ, toward this infant, let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say the prayer which the Lord himself taught, and in declaration of our faith, let us recite the articles contained in our creed.

¶ Here the minister with the godfathers and godmothers shall say,

Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name, &c.

¶ Then shall the priest demand the name of the child; which being by the godfathers and godmothers pronounced, the minister shall say,

Doest thou in the name of this child forsake the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all the covetous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh, and not to follow and be led by them?

Answer.

I forsake them all.

Minister.

Doest thou in the name of this child professe this faith, To beleewe in God the Father almighty, maker of heaven and earth? and in Jesus Christ his onely begotten Sonne our Lord? and that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the virgin Marie, that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day, that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father almighty, and from thence shall come again at the end of the world to judge the quick and the dead? And do you in his name beleewe in the holy Ghost, the holy catholick church, the communion of saints, the remission of sinnes, resurrection, and everlasting life after death?

Answer.

All this I stedfastly beleewe.

Let us pray.

Almighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee: Increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore. Give thy holy Spirit to this infant, that he being born again, and being made heir of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, may continue thy servant, and attain thy promise, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ thy Sonne, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same holy Spirit everlastingly. Amen.

¶ Then shall the minister make this exhortation to the godfathers and godmothers.

Forasmuch as this child hath promised by you to forsake the devil and all his works, to beleewe in God, and to serve him; you must remember that it is your part and duty to see that this infant be taught, so soon as he shall be able to learn, what a solemn vow, promise, and profession he hath made by you. And that he may know these things the better, ye shall call upon him to heare sermons, and chiefly ye shall provide that he may learn the creed, the Lords prayer, and the ten commandments in the English tongue, and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and beleewe to his soules health; and that this child may be vertuously brought up, to lead a godly and a Christian life, remembring alway that baptisme doth represent unto us our profession, which is, to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and be made like unto him, that as he died and rose again for us, so should we which are baptized, die from sinne, and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godlinesse of living.

And so forth, as in Publick baptisme.

¶ But if they which bring the infants to the Church, do make such uncertain answers to the priests questions, as that it cannot appear that the child was

(D 3)

bapti-

The catechisme.

baptized with water, In the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, (which are essentiall parts of baptisme) then let the priest baptize it in form above written, concerning publick baptisme, saving that at the dipping of the child

in the font, he shall use this form of words:

IF thou be not already baptized, N. I baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

The order of Confirmation, or laying on of hands upon children baptized, and able to render an account of their faith, according to the catechisme following.

TO the end that confirmation may be ministred to the more edifying of such as shall receive it (according to S. Pauls doctrine, who teacheth that all things should be done in the church to the edification of the same) it is thought good, that none hereafter shall be confirmed, but such as can say in their mother tongue the articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten commandments, and can also answer to such questions of this short catechisme, as the bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion appose them in. And this order is most convenient to be observed for divers considerations.

First, because that when children come to the yeares of discretion, and have learned what their godfathers and godmothers promised for them in baptisme, they may then themselves with their own mouth, and with their own consent, openly before the church, ratifie and confirm the same; and also promise that by the grace of God they will evermore endeavour themselves faithfully to observe and keep such things as they by their own mouth and confession have assented unto.

Secondly, forasmuch as confirmation is ministred to them that be baptized, that by imposition of hands and prayer, they may receive strength and defence against all temptations to sinne, and the assaults of the world and the devil; it is most meet to be ministred when children come to that age, that partly by the frailty of their own flesh, partly by the assaults of the world and the devil, they begin to be in danger to fall into sundry kinds of sinne.

Thirdly, for that it is agreeable with the usage of the church in times past: whereby it was ordained that confirmation should be ministred to them that were of perfect age, that they being instructed in Christs religion, should openly professe their own faith, and promise to be obedient unto the will of God.

And that no man shall think that any detriment shall come to children by deferring of their confirmation, he shall know for truth, that it is certain by Gods word, that children being baptized, have all things necessary for their salvation, and be undoubtedly saved.

A catechisme, that is to say, An instruction to be learned of every child, before he be brought to be confirmed by the bishop.

Question.

WHat is your name?

Answer.

N. or M.

Question.

Who gave you this name?

Answer.

My godfathers and godmothers in my baptisme, wherein I was made a member of Christ, the child of God, and an inheritor of the kingdome of heaven.

Question.

What did your godfathers and godmothers then for you?

Answer.

They did promise and vow three things in my name: First, that I should forsake the devil and all his works, the pomps and vanities of the wicked world, and all the sinfull lusts of the flesh. Secondly, that I should beleeve all the articles of the Christian faith. And thirdly, that I should keep Gods holy will and commandments, and walk in the same all the dayes of my life.

Question.

Dost thou not think that thou art bound to beleeve, and to do as they have promised for thee?

Answer.

Yes verily: and by Gods help so I will. And I heartily thank our heavenly Father, that he hath called me to this state of salvation, through Jesus Christ our Saviour. And I pray God to give me

his grace, that I may continue in the same unto my lives end.

Question.

Rehearse the articles of thy belief.

Answer.

I Beleeve in God the Father almighty, maker of heaven and earth: and in Jesus Christ his onely Sonne our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the virgin Marie, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, he descended into hell, the third day he rose again from the dead, he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father almighty: from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead. I beleeve in the holy Ghost, the holy catholick church, the communion of saints, the forgiveness of sinnes, the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. Amen.

Question.

What dost thou chiefly learn in these articles of thy belief?

Answer.

First, I learn to beleeve in God the Father, who hath made me and all the world.

Secondly, in God the Sonne, who hath redeemed me, and all mankind.

Thirdly, in God the holy Ghost, who sanctifieth me, and all the elect people of God.

Question.

You said that your godfathers and godmothers did promise for you, that you should keep Gods com-

The catechisme.

commandments. Tell me how many there be.

Answer.

Ten.

Question.

Which be they?

Answer.

THe same which God spake in the xx. chapter of Exodus, saying, I am the Lord thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

I. Thou shalt have none other gods but me.

II. Thou shalt not make to thy self any graven image, nor the likenesse of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bowe down to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the finnes of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercie unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my commandments.

III. Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse that taketh his name in vain.

IIII. Remember that thou keep holy the sabbath-day. Six dayes shalt thou labour, and do all that thou hast to do: but the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy sonne, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattel, and the stranger that is within thy gates: For in six dayes the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

V. Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy dayes may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

VI. Thou shalt do no murder.

VII. Thou shalt not commit adulterie.

VIII. Thou shalt not steal.

IX. Thou shalt not bear false witnesse against thy neighbour.

X. Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his asse, nor any thing that is his.

Question.

What dost thou chiefly learn by these commandments?

Answer.

I learn two things: my duty towards God, and my duty towards my neighbour.

Question.

What is thy duty towards God?

Answer.

My duty towards God is, to beleve in him, to fear him, and to love him with all my heart, with all my mind, with all my soul, and with all my strength; to worship him, to give him thanks, to put my whole trust in him, to call upon him, to honour his holy name and his word, and to serve him truly all the dayes of my life.

Question.

What is thy duty towards thy neighbour?

Answer.

My duty towards my neighbour is, to love him as my self, and to do to all men as I would they

should do unto me; to love, honour, and succour my father and mother; to honour and obey the king and his ministers; to submit my self to all my governours, teachers, spirituall pastours, and masters; to order my self lowly and reverently to all my betters; to hurt no body by word or deed; to be true and just in all my dealing; to bear no malice nor hatred in my heart; to keep my hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from evil speaking, lying, and flandering; to keep my body in temperance, sobernesse, and chastitie; not to covet nor desire other mens goods, but to learn and labour truly to get mine own living, and to do my duty in that state of life, unto the which it shall please God to call me.

Question.

My good child, know this, that thou art not able to do these things of thy self, nor to walk in the commandments of God and to serve him, without his speciall grace, which thou must learn at all times to call for by diligent prayer. Let me heare therefore if thou canst say the Lords prayer.

Answer.

Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil. Amen.

Question.

What desirest thou of God in this prayer?

Answer.

I desire my Lord God our heavenly Father, who is the giver of all goodnesse, to send his grace unto me, and to all people, that we may worship him, serve him, and obey him as we ought to do. And I pray unto God, that he will send us all things that be needfull both for our souls and bodies; and that he will be mercifull unto us, and forgive us our finnes; and that it will please him to save and defend us in all dangers, ghostly and bodily; and that he will keep us from all sinne and wickednesse, and from our ghostly enemy, and from everlasting death. And this I trust he will do of his mercie and goodnesse, through our Lord Jesus Christ. And therefore I say, Amen, So be it.

Question.

How many sacraments hath Christ ordained in his church?

Answer.

Two onely, as generally necessarie to salvation; that is to say, baptisme, and the supper of the Lord.

Question.

What meanest thou by this word sacrament?

Answer.

I mean an outward and visible signe, of an inward and spirituall grace given unto us, ordained by Christ himself, as a means whereby we receive the same, and a pledge to assure us thereof.

Question.

How many parts be there in a sacrament?

Answer.

Two: the outward visible signe, and the inward spirituall grace.

Question.

What is the outward visible signe or form in baptisme?

(D 4)

Answer.

Confirmation.

Answer.

Water; wherein the person baptized, is dipped, or sprinkled with it, *In the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost.*

Question.

What is the inward and spirituall grace?

Answer.

A death unto sinne, and a new birth unto righteousness: For being by nature born in sinne, and the children of wrath, we are hereby made the children of grace.

Question.

What is required of persons to be baptized?

Answer.

Repentance, whereby they forsake sinne; and faith, whereby they stedfastly beleeve the promises of God, made to them in that sacrament.

Question.

Why then are infants baptized, when by reason of their tender age they cannot perform them?

Answer.

Yes; they do perform them by their sureties, who promise and vow them both in their names: which when they come to age, themselves are bound to perform.

Question.

Why was the sacrament of the Lords supper ordained?

Answer.

For the continuall remembrance of the sacrifice

¶ *So soon as the children can say in their mother tongue, the articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, the ten commandments, and also can answer to such questions of this short catechisme, as the bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion appose them in; then shall they be brought to the bishop by one that shall be their godfather or godmother, that every child may have a witnesse of his confirmation. And the bishop shall confirm them on this wise.*

of the death of Christ, and the benefits which we receive thereby.

Question.

What is the outward part, or signe of the Lords supper?

Answer.

Bread and wine, which the Lord hath commanded to be received.

Question.

What is the inward part, or thing signified?

Answer.

The body and bloud of Christ, which are verily and in deed taken and received of the faithfull in the Lords supper.

Question.

What are the benefits whereof we are partakers thereby?

Answer.

The strengthening and refreshing of our souls by the body and bloud of Christ, as our bodies are by the bread and wine.

Question.

What is required of them which come to the Lords supper?

Answer.

To examine themselves whether they repent them truly of their former sinnes, stedfastly purposing to lead a new life; have a lively faith in Gods mercie through Christ, with a thankfull remembrance of his death, and be in charity with all men.

¶ Confirmation, or laying on of hands.



Our help is in the name of the Lord.

Answer.

Which hath made heaven and earth.

Minister.

Blessed be the name of the Lord.

Answer.

Henceforth world without end.

Minister.

Lord heare our prayers.

Answer.

And let our crie come unto thee.

Let us pray.

Almightie and everliving God, who hast vouchsafed to regenerate these thy servants by water and the holy Ghost, and hast given unto them forgiveness of all their sinnes; strengthen them, we beseech thee, O Lord, with the holy Ghost the Comforter, and daily increase in them thy manifold gifts of grace, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and ghostly strength, the spirit of knowledge and true godliness, and fulfill them, O Lord, with the spirit of thy holy fear. Amen.

¶ *Then the bishop shall lay his hand upon every child severally, saying,*

Defend, O Lord, this child with thy heavenly grace, that he may continue thine for ever,

¶ *The curate of every parish, or some other at his appointment, shall diligently upon sundays and holy-dayes, half an houre before evensong, openly in the church, instruct and examine so many children of his parish sent unto him, as the time will serve, and as he shall think convenient, in some part of this catechisme.*

and daily increase in thy holy Spirit more and more, untill he come unto thy everlasting kingdom. Amen.

¶ *Then shall the bishop say,*

Let us pray.

Almightie and everliving God, which makest us both to will, and to do those things that be good and acceptable unto thy majestie; we make our humble supplications unto thee for these children, upon whom (after the example of the holy apostles) we have laid our hands, to certifie them (by this signe) of thy favour and gracious goodness toward them: Let thy Fatherly hand, we beseech thee, ever be over them; let thy holy Spirit ever be with them, and so lead them in the knowledge and obedience of thy word, that in the end they may obtain the everlasting life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who with thee and the holy Ghost liveth and reigneth one God world without end. Amen.

¶ *Then the bishop shall blesse the children, saying thus,*

The blessing of God almighty, the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, be upon you, and remain with you for ever. Amen.

¶ And

Of matrimonie.

- ¶ And all fathers, mothers, masters and dames, shall cause their children, servants and prentises (which have not learned their catechisme) to come to the church at the time appointed, and obediently to heare, and be ordered by the curate, untill such time as they have learned all that is here appointed for them to learn.
- ¶ And whensoever the bishop shall give knowledge for children to be brought before him to any convenient place, for their confirmation, then shall the curate of every parish, either bring or send in writing the names of all those children of his parish, which can say the articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten commandments; and also how many of them can answer to the other questions contained in this catechisme.
- ¶ And there shall none be admitted to the holy communion, untill such time as he can say the catechisme, and be confirmed.

The form of solemnization of matrimonie.

First the banes must be asked three severall sundayes or holy-dayes, in the time of service, the people being present after the accustomed manner.

And if the persons that should be married, dwell in divers parishes, the banes must be asked in both parishes: and the curate of the one parish, shall not solemnize matrimonie betwixt them, without a certificate of the banes being thrice asked, from the curate of the other parish.

At the day appointed for solemnization of matrimonie, the persons to be married shall come into the body of the church with their friends and neighbours, and there the priest shall say thus,

Dearly beloved friends, we are gathered together here in the sight of God, and in the face of his congregation, to joyn together this man and this woman in holy matrimonie, which is an honourable estate, instituted of God in paradise, in the time of mans innocencie, signifying unto us the mysticall union that is betwixt Christ and his church: Which holy estate Christ adorned and beautified with his presence, and first miracle that he wrought, in Cana of Galilee, and is commended of S. Paul to be honourable among all men; and therefore is not to be enterprised nor taken in hand unadvisedly, lightly, or wantonly, to satisfie mens carnall lusts and appetites, like brute beasts that have no understanding, but reverently, discreetly, advisedly, soberly, and in the fear of God, duly considering the causes for which matrimonie was ordained. One was the procreation of children, to be brought up in the fear and nurture of the Lord, and praise of God. Secondly, it was ordained for a remedy against sinne, and to avoid fornication, that such persons as have not the gift of continencie, might marrie, and keep themselves undefiled members of Christs body. Thirdly, for the mutuall societie, help and comfort that the one ought to have of the other, both in prosperitie and adversitie. Into the which holy estate these two persons present come now to be joyned. Therefore if any man can shew any just cause why they may not lawfully be joyned together, let him now speak, or else hereafter for ever hold his peace.

¶ And also speaking unto the persons that shall be married, he shall say,

I Require and charge you, (as you will answer at the dreadfull day of judgement, when the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed) that if either of you do know any impediment why ye may not be lawfully joyned together in matrimonie, that ye confesse it. For be ye well assured, that so many as be coupled together otherwise then Gods word doth allow, are not joyned together by God, neither is their matrimonie lawfull.

¶ At which day of marriage, if any man do alledge and declare any impediment, why they may not be coupled together in matrimonie by Gods law, or the laws of this realm; and will be bound, and sufficient sureties with him to the parties, or else put in a caution to the full value of such charges as the persons to be married do sustain, to prove his allegation: then the solemnization must be deferred unto such time as the truth be tried. If no impediment be alledged, then shall the curate say unto the man,

N Wilt thou have this woman to thy wedded wife, to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of matrimonie? Wilt thou love her, comfort her, honour, and keep her in sickness and in health? and forsaking all other, keep thee onely unto her, so long as you both shall live?

¶ The man shall answer,

I will.

¶ Then shall the priest say unto the woman,

N Wilt thou have this man to thy wedded husband, to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of matrimonie? Wilt thou obey him and serve him, love, honour, and keep him in sickness and in health? and forsaking all other, keep thee onely unto him, so long as you both shall live?

¶ The woman shall answer,

I will.

¶ Then shall the minister say,

Who giveth this woman to be married to this man?

¶ And the minister receiving the woman at her fathers or friends hands, shall cause the man to take the woman by the right hand, and so either to give their troth to other, the man first saying,

I N. take thee N. to my wedded wife, to have and to hold from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love and to cherish, till death us depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I plight thee my troth.

¶ Then shall they loose their hands, and the woman taking again the man by the right hand, shall say,

I N. take thee N. to my wedded husband, to have and to hold from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love, cherish, and to obey, till death

Of matrimonie.

death us depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I give thee my troth.

¶ *Then shall they again loose their hands, and the man shall give unto the woman a ring, laying the same upon the book, with the accustomed dutie to the priest and clerk. And the priest taking the ring, shall deliver it unto the man to put it upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand. And the man taught by the priest, shall say,*

With this ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worship, and with all my worldly goods I thee endow; In the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ *Then the man leaving the ring upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand, the minister shall say,*

Let us pray.

O Eternall God, creatour and preserver of all mankind, giver of all spirituall grace, the author of everlasting life, send thy blessing upon these thy servants, this man and this woman, whom we blesse in thy name, that as Isaac and Rebecca lived faithfully together, so these persons may surely perform and keep the vow and covenant betwixt them made (whereof this ring given and received is a token and pledge) and may ever remain in perfect love and peace together, and live according to thy laws, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *Then shall the priest joyn their right hands together, and say,*

Those whom God hath joyned together let no man put asunder.

¶ *Then shall the minister speak unto the people;*

Forasmuch as N. and N. have consented together in holy wedlock, and have witnessed the same before God and this companie, and thereto have given and pledged their troth either to other, and have declared the same by giving and receiving of a ring, and by joyning of hands; I pronounce that they be man and wife together, In the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ *And the minister shall adde this blessing.*

God the Father, God the Sonne, God the holy Ghost, blesse, preserve, and keep you, the Lord mercifully with his favour look upon you, and so fill you with all spirituall benediction and grace, that you may so live together in this life, that in the world to come you may have life everlasting. Amen.

¶ *Then the minister or clerks going to the Lords table, shall say or sing this psalme following.*

Blessed are all they that fear the Lord: and walk in his wayes.

For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: O well is thee, and happie shalt thou be.

Thy wife shall be as the fruitfull vine: upon the walls of thine house.

Thy children like the olive-branches: round about thy table.

Lo, thus shall the man be blessed: that feareth the Lord.

The Lord from out of Sion shall so blesse thee: that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperitie all thy life long.

Beati omnes, Psal. 128.

Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children, and peace upon Israel.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c. As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever, &c.

¶ *Or this psalme.*

God be mercifull unto us, and blesse us: and shew us the light of his countenance, and be mercifull unto us.

That thy way may be known upon the earth: thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad: for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon the earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, even our own God shall give us his blessing.

God shall blesse us: and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ *The psalme ended, and the man and the woman kneeling afore the Lords table, the priest standing at the table, and turning his face towards them, shall say,*

Lord have mercie upon us.

Answer.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Minister.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c. And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord save thy servant and thy handmaid.

Answer.

Which put their trust in thee.

Minister.

O Lord send them help from thy holy place.

Answer.

And evermore defend them.

Minister.

Be unto them a towre of strength.

Answer.

From the face of their enemye.

Minister.

O Lord heare our prayer.

Answer.

And let our crie come unto thee.

Minister.

O God of Abraham, God of Isaac, God of Jacob, blesse these thy servants, and sow the seed of eternall life in their minds, that whatsoever in thy holy word they shall profitably learn, they may in deed fulfill the same. Look, O Lord, mercifully upon them from heaven, and blesse them. And as thou didst send thy blessing upon Abraham and Sara, to their great comfort: so vouchsafe to send thy blessing upon these thy servants, that they obeying thy will, and alway being in safetie under thy protection, may abide in thy love unto their lives end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *This*

Of matrimonie.

¶ *This prayer next following, shall be omitted, where the woman is past childbirth.*

O Mercifull Lord and heavenly Father, by whose gracious gift mankind is increased; we beseech thee, assist with thy blessing these two persons, that they may both be fruitfull in procreation of children, and also live together so long in godly love and honestie, that they may see their childrens children, unto the third and fourth generation, unto thy praise and honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O God, which by thy mightie power hast made all things of nought, which also (after other things set in order) didst appoint that out of man (created after thine own image and similitude) woman should take her beginning, and knitting them together, didst teach, that it should never be lawfull to put asunder those, whom thou by matrimonie hadst made one; O God, which hast consecrated the state of matrimonie to such an excellent mysterie, that in it is signified and represented the spirituall marriage and unitie betwixt Christ and his church; look mercifully upon these thy servants, that both this man may love his wife, according to thy word, as Christ did love his spouse the church, who gave himself for it, loving and cherishing it even as his own flesh: and also that this woman may be loving and amiable to her husband as Rachel, wife as Rebecca, faithfull and obedient as Sara, and in all quietnesse, sobriety, and peace, be a follower of holy and godly matrones. O Lord, blesse them both, and grant them to inherit thy everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *Then shall the priest say,*

Almightie God, which at the beginning did create our first parents Adam and Eve, and did sanctifie and joyn them together in marriage, poure upon you the riches of his grace, sanctifie and blesse you, that ye may please him both in body and soul, and live together in holy love unto your lives end. Amen.

¶ *Then shall begin the communion. And after the gospel shall be said a sermon; wherein ordinarily (so oft as there is any marriage) the office of man and wife shall be declared, according to holy scripture. Or if there be no sermon, the minister shall reade this that followeth.*

All ye which be married, or which intend to take the holy estate of matrimonie upon you, heare what holy scripture doth say as touching the dutie of husbands towards their wives, and wives towards their husbands.

S. Paul in his epistle to the Ephesians the fifth chapter, doth give this commandment to all married men; Ye husbands, love your wives, even as Christ loved the church, and hath given himself for it, to sanctifie it, purging it in the fountain of water, through the word, that he might make it

unto himself a glorious congregation, not having spot or wrinkle, or any such thing, but that it should be holy and blamelesse. So men are bound to love their own wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his own wife, loveth himself. For never did any man hate his own flesh, but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord doth the congregation: for we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall be joyned unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. This mysterie is great: but I speak of Christ, and of the congregation. Nevertheless, let every one of you so love his own wife, even as himself.

Likewise the same S. Paul writing to the Colossians, speaketh thus to all men that be married; Ye men, love your wives, and be not bitter unto them.

Heare also what S. Peter the apostle of Christ, which was himself a married man, saith unto all men that are married; Ye husbands, dwell with your wives according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as heirs together of the grace of life, so that your prayers be not hindered.

Hitherto ye have heard the duty of the husband toward the wife. Now likewise ye wives, heare and learn your duties toward your husbands, even as it is plainly set forth in holy scripture.

S. Paul in the forenamed epistle to the Ephesians, teacheth you thus; Ye women, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. For the husband is the wives head, even as Christ is the head of the church, and he is also the Saviour of the whole body. Therefore as the church or congregation is subject unto Christ: so likewise let the wives also be in subjection unto their own husbands in all things. And again he saith, Let the wife reverence her husband. And in his epistle to the Colossians, S. Paul giveth you this short lesson; Ye wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as it is convenient in the Lord.

S. Peter also doth instruct you very godly, thus saying; Let wives be subject to their own husbands, so that if any obey not the word, they may be wonne without the word, by the conversation of the wives, while they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear. Whose apparel let it not be outward, with broided hair, and trimming about with gold, either in putting on of gorgeous apparel: but let the hid man which is in the heart, be without all corruption, so that the spirit be mild and quiet, which is a precious thing in the sight of God. For after this manner in the old time, did the holy women which trusted in God, apparel themselves, being subject to their own husbands, as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord, whose daughters ye are made, doing well, and not being dismayed with any fear.

¶ *The new-married persons the same day of their marriage must receive the holy communion.*

The

Ephes. 5.
25, &c.

Col. 3. 19.

1. Pet. 3. 7.

Ephes. 5.
22. to
verse 25.

Col. 3. 18.

1. Pet. 3. 1.
to verse 7.

The order for the visitation of the sick.

¶ *The priest entring into the sick persons house, shall say,*

Peace be to this house, and to all that dwell in it.

¶ *When he cometh into the sick mans presence, he shall say, kneeling down,*



Remember not Lord our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our forefathers. Spare us, good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angrie with us for ever.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

O Ur Father which art in heaven, &c.
And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord save thy servant.

Answer.

Which putteth his trust in thee.

Minister.

Send him help from thy holy place.

Answer.

And evermore mightily defend him.

Minister.

Let the enemy have none advantage of him.

Answer.

Nor the wicked approach to hurt him.

Minister.

Be unto him, O Lord, a strong towre.

Answer.

From the face of his enemy.

Minister.

O Lord heare our prayers.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Minister.

O Lord look down from heaven, behold, visit and relieve this thy servant. Look upon him with the eyes of thy mercie, give him comfort and sure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemy, and keep him in perpetuall peace and safetie, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Hear us, almightie and most mercifull God and Saviour, extend thy accustomed goodnesse to this thy servant, which is grieved with sicknesse: visit him, O Lord, as thou didst visit Peters wives mother, and the captains servant. So visit and restore to this sick person his former health, if it be thy will; or else give him grace so to take thy visitation, that after this painfull life ended, he may dwell with thee in life everlasting. Amen.

¶ *Then shall the minister exhort the sick person after this form, or other like.*

Dearly beloved, know this, that almightie God is the Lord of life and death, and over all things to them pertaining, as youth, strength, health, age, weaknesse, and sicknesse: Wherefore, whatsoever your sicknesse is, know you certainly

that it is Gods visitation. And for what cause soever this sicknesse is sent unto you, whether it be to trie your patience for the example of other, and that your faith may be found in the day of the Lord, laudable, glorious, and honourable, to the increase of glorie and endlesse felicitie; or else it be sent unto you to correct and amend in you whatsoever doth offend the eyes of your heavenly Father: know you certainly, that if you truly repent you of your sinnes, and bear your sicknesse patiently, trusting in Gods mercie, for his deare Sonne Jesus Christs sake, and render unto him humble thanks for his fatherly visitation, submitting your self wholly unto his will, it shall turn to your profit, and help you forward in the right way that leadeth unto everlasting life.

¶ *If the person visited be very sick, then the curate may end his exhortation in this place.*

Take therefore in good worth the chastisement of the Lord: For whom the Lord loveth, he chastiseth; yea, as S. Paul saith, he scourgeth every sonne which he receiveth. If ye endure chastisement, he offereth himself unto you, as unto his own children. What sonne is he that the father chastiseth not? If ye be not under correction, whereof all true children are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not children. Therefore, seeing that when our carnall fathers do correct us, we reverently obey them; shall we not now much rather be obedient to our spirituall Father, and so live? And they for a few dayes do chastise us after their own pleasure: but he doth chastise us for our profit, to the intent he may make us partakers of his holinesse. These words, good brother, are Gods words, and written in holy scripture for our comfort and instruction, that we should patiently and with thanksgiving bear our heavenly Fathers correction, whensoever by any manner of adversitie it shall please his gracious goodnesse to visit us. And there should be no greater comfort to Christian persons, then to be made like unto Christ, by suffering patiently adversities, troubles, and sicknesses. For he himself went not up to joy, but first he suffered pain; he entered not into his glorie, before he was crucified. So truly our way to eternall joy is, to suffer here with Christ; and our doore to enter into eternall life is, gladly to die with Christ, that we may rise again from death, and dwell with him in everlasting life. Now therefore, taking your sicknesse, which is thus profitable for you, patiently, I exhort you in the name of God, to remember the profession which you made unto God in your baptism. And forasmuch as after this life there is a count to be given unto the righteous Judge, of whom all must be judged without respect of persons; I require you to examine your self, and your state, both toward God and man, so that accusing and condemning your self for your own faults, you may find mercie at our heavenly Fathers hand for Christs sake, and not be accused and condemned in that fearfull judgement. Therefore I shall shortly rehearse the articles of our faith, that you may know whether you do beleve as a Christian man should, or no.

¶ *Here*

The visitation of the sick.

¶ Here the minister shall rehearse the articles of the faith, saying thus;

Dost thou beleeeve in God the Father almighty, &c. as it is in Baptisme.

Then shall the minister examine whether he be in charitie with all the world, exhorting him to forgive from the bottom of his heart all persons that have offended him; and if he have offended other, to ask them forgiveness; and where he hath done injurie or wrong to any man, that he make amends to the uttermost of his power. And if he have not afore disposed of his goods, let him then make his will, and also declare his debts, what he oweth, and what is owing unto him, for discharging of his conscience, and quietnesse of his executors. But men must be oft admonished, that they set an order for their temporal goods and lands, when they be in health.

¶ These words before rehearsed, may be said before the minister begin his prayer, as he shall see cause.

¶ The minister may not forget nor omit to move the sick person (and that most earnestly) to liberalitie toward the poore.

¶ Here shall the sick person make a speciall confession, if he feel his conscience troubled with any weightie matter. After which confession, the priest shall absolve him after this sort.

Our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath left power to his church, to absolve all sinners which truly repent and beleeeve in him, of his great mercie forgive thee thine offences: and by his authoritie committed to me, I absolve thee from all thy finnes, In the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ And then the priest shall say this collect following.
Let us pray.

O most mercifull God, which according to the multitude of thy mercies dost so put away the finnes of those which truly repent, that thou remembrest them no more; open thine eye of mercie upon this thy servant, who most earnestly desireth pardon and forgiveness. Renew in him, most loving Father, whatsoever hath been decayed by the fraud and malice of the devil, or by his own carnall will and frailnesse; preserve and continue this sick member in the unitie of the church, consider his contrition, accept his tears, assuage his pain, as shall be seen to thee most expedient for him. And forasmuch as he putteth his full trust onely in thy mercie, impute not unto him his former finnes, but take him unto thy favour, through the merits of thy most dearly beloved Sonne Jesus Christ. Amen.

¶ Then shall the minister say this psalme.

In te, Domine, speravi.
In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion: but rid me, and deliver me in thy righteousness, incline thine eare unto me, and save me.

Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to help me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly: out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope even from my youth.

Through thee have I been holden up ever since

I was born: that art he that took me out of my mothers wombe, my praise shall alway be of thee.

I am become as it were a monster unto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

O let my mouth be filled with thy praise: that I may sing of thy glorie and honour all the day long.

Cast me not away in the time of age: forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

For mine enemies speak against me, and they that lay wait for my soul, take their counsel together, saying: God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

Go not farre from me, O God: my God, haste thee to help me.

Let them be confounded and perish, that are against my soul: let them be covered with shame and dishonour, that seek to do me evil.

As for me, I will patiently abide alway: and will praise thee more and more.

My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and salvation: for I know no end thereof.

I will go forth in the strength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteousness onely.

Thou, O God, hast taught me from my youth up untill now: therefore will I tell of thy wondrous works.

Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray-headed: untill I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

Thy righteousness, O God, is very high; and great things are they that thou hast done: O God, who is like unto thee?

O what great troubles and adversities hast thou shewed me! and yet didst thou turn and refresh me: yea, and broughtest me from the deep of the earth again.

Thou hast brought me to great honour: and comforted me on every side.

Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness, O God, playing upon an instrument of musick: unto thee will I sing upon the harp, O thou holy One of Israel.

My lips will be fain when I sing unto thee: and so will my soul whom thou hast delivered.

My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded and brought unto shame that seek to do me evil.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Adding this,

O Saviour of the world, save us, which by thy crosse and precious blood hast redeemed us; help us, we beseech thee, O God.

¶ Then shall the minister say,

The almighty Lord, which is a most strong towre to all them that put their trust in him, to whom all things in heaven, in earth, and under the earth, do bowe and obey, be now and evermore thy defence, and make thee know and feel, that there is none other name under heaven given to man, in whom, and through whom thou mayest receive health and salvation, but onely the name of our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

E

• The

The communion of the sick.

FOrasmuch as all mortall men be subject to many sudden perils, diseases, and sicknesses, and ever uncertaine what time they shall depart out of this life: therefore to the intent they may be alwayes in a readinesse to die whensoever it shall please almightie God to call them, the curates shall diligently from time to time, but specially in the plague-time, exhort their parishioners to the oft receiving (in the church) of the holy communion of the body and bloud of our Saviour Christ: Which if they do, they shall have no cause in their sudden visitation to be unquiet for lack of the same. But if the sick person be not able to come to the church, and yet is desirous to receive the communion in his house; then he must give knowledge over night, or else early in the morning, to the curate, signifying also how many be appointed to communicate with him: And the curate having a convenient place in the sick mans house, where he may reverently minister, and a good number to receive the communion with the sick person, with all things necessarie for the same, he shall there minister the holy communion.

The collect.



Almightie everliving God, maker of mankind, which dost correct those whom thou dost love, and chastisest every one whom thou dost receive; we beseech thee to have mercie upon this thy servant visited with thine hand, and to grant that he may take his sickness patiently, and recover his bodily health (if it be thy gracious will) and whensoever his soul shall depart from the body, it may be without

spot presented unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The epistle.

MY sonne, despise not the correction of the Lord, neither faint when thou art rebuked of him. For whom the Lord loveth, him he correcteth: yea, and he scourgeth every sonne whom he receiveth. Heb. 12. 5.

The gospel.

Verily verily I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and beleeveth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into damnation, but passeth from death unto life. John 5. 24.

¶ At the time of the distribution of the holy sacrament, the priest shall first receive the communion himself, and after minister unto them that be appointed to communicate with the sick.

¶ But if a man either by reason of extremity of sickness, or for want of warning in due time to the curate, or for lack of companie to receive with him, or by any other just impediment, do not receive the sacrament of Christs body and bloud: then the curate shall instruct him, that if he do truly repent him of his sinnes, and stedfastly beleve that Jesus Christ hath suffered death upon the crosse for him, and shed his bloud for his redemption, earnestly remembring the benefits he hath thereby, and giving him heartie thanks therefore; he doth eat and drink the body and bloud of our Saviour Christ profitably to his soules health, although he do not receive the sacrament with his mouth.

¶ When the sick person is visited and receiveth the holy communion all at one time, then the priest for more expedition, shall cut off the form of the Visitation at the psalme, In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, and go straight to the communion.

¶ In the time of plague, sweat, or such other like contagious times of sicknesses, or diseases, when none of the parish or neighbours can be gotten to communicate with the sick in their houses, for fear of the infection, upon speciall request of the diseased, the Minister may alonely communicate with him.

The order for the buriall of the dead.

¶ The priest meeting the corps at the church-stile, shall say, or else the priest and clerks shall sing, and so go either into the church, or towards the grave;

I Am the resurrection and the life (saith the Lord.) He that beleeveth in me, yea, though he were dead, yet shall he live: And whosoever liveth, and beleeveth in me, shall not die for ever.

I Know that my Redeemer liveth, and that I shall rise out of the earth in the last day, and shall be covered again with my skinne, and shall see God in my flesh: yea, and I my self shall behold him, not with other, but with these same eyes.

WE brought nothing into this world, neither may we carrie any thing out of this world. The Lord giveth, and the Lord taketh away. Even as it pleaseth the Lord, so come things to passe: Blessed be the name of the Lord.

¶ When they come to the grave, while the corps is made ready to be laid into the earth, the priest shall say, or the priest and clerks shall sing,

MAn that is born of a woman, hath but a short time to live, and is full of miserie. He cometh up and is cut down like a flower: he fleeth as it were a shadow, and never continueth in one stay. In the midst of life we be in death: of whom may we seek for succour, but of thee, O Lord, which for our sins justly art displeased? Yet, O Lord God most holy, O Lord most mightie, O holy and most mercifull Saviour, deliver us not into the bitter pains of eternall death. Thou knowest, Lord, the secrets of our hearts, shut not up thy mercifull eyes to our prayers: but spare us, Lord most holy, O God most mightie, O holy and most mercifull Saviour, thou most worthy Judge eternall, suffer us not at our last houre for any pains of death to fall from thee. Job 14. 1, 2.

¶ Then

John 11.
25, 26, 27.

Job 19.
25, 26, 27.

1. Tim. 6.
7.
Job 1. 21.

The buriall of the dead.

¶ *Then while the earth shall be cast upon the body by some standing by, the priest shall say,*

Forasmuch as it hath pleased almightie God of his great mercie to take unto himself the soul of our deare brother here departed; we therefore commit his body to the ground, earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust, in sure and certain hope of resurrection to eternall life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who shall change our vile body, that it may be like unto his glorious body, according to the mightie working, whereby he is able to subdue all things to himself.

¶ *Then shall be said or sung,*

Revel. 14.
13. **I** Heard a voice from heaven, saying unto me, Write, From henceforth blessed are the dead which die in the Lord: Even so, saith the Spirit, that they rest from their labours.

¶ *Then shall follow this lesson taken out of the 15. chapter to the Corinthians, the first epistle.*

1. Cor. 15.
20. **C**hrist is risen from the dead, and become the first-fruits of them that sleep. For by a man came death, and by a man came the resurrection of the dead. For as by Adam all die, even so by Christ shall all be made alive: but every man in his own order. The first is Christ, then they that are Christs at his coming. Then cometh the end, when he hath delivered up the kingdome to God the Father, when he hath put down all rule, and all authoritie and power. For he must reigne till he hath put all his enemies under his feet. The last enemy that shall be destroyed, is death. For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, All things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted which did put all things under him. When all things are subdued unto him, then shall the Sonne also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all. Else what do they which are baptized over the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized over them? Yea, and why stand we alway then in jeopardy? By our rejoycing which I have in Christ Jesu our Lord, I die daily. That I have fought with beasts at Ephesus after the manner of men, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not again? Let us eat and drink, for to morrow we shall die. Be not ye deceived: Evil words corrupt good manners. Awake truly out of sleep, and sinne not. For some have not the knowledge of God: I speak this to your shame. But some man will say, How arise the dead? with what body shall they come? Thou fool, that which thou sowest, is not quickened except it die. And what sowest thou? thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare corn, as of wheat or some other: but God giveth it a body at his pleasure, to every seed his own body. All flesh is not one manner of flesh: but there is one manner of flesh of men, another manner of flesh of beasts, another of fishes, another of birds. There are also celestiall bodies, and there are bodies terrestriall. But the glorie of the celestiall is one, and the glorie of the terrestriall is another. There is one manner glorie of the sunne, and another glorie of the moon, and another glorie of the starres: for one starre differeth from an-

other in glorie. So is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption, it riseth again in incorruption: it is sown in dishonour, it riseth again in honour: it is sown in weaknesse, it riseth again in power: it is sown a naturall body, it riseth again a spirituall body. There is a naturall body, & there is a spirituall body: as it is also written, The first man Adam was made a living soul, and the last Adam was made a quickening spirit. Howbeit, that is not first which is spirituall, but that which is naturall, and then that which is spirituall. The first man is of the earth, earthy: the second man is the Lord from heaven, heavenly. As is the earthie, such are they that be earthie. And as is the heavenly, such are they that are heavenly. And as we have born the image of the earthy, so shall we bear the image of the heavenly. This say I, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdome of God, neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold, I shew you a myserie, We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, and that in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, by the last trump. For the trump shall blow, and the dead shall rise incorruptible, and we shall be changed: For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortalitie. When this corruptible hath put on incorruption, and this mortal hath put on immortalitie, then shall be brought to passe the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up into victorie. Death, where is thy sting? Hell, where is thy victorie? The sting of death is sinne, and the strength of sinne is the law. But thanks be unto God, which hath given us victorie through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore my deare brethren, be ye stedfast and unmoveable, alwayes rich in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know how that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

¶ *The lesson ended, the priest shall say,*

Lord have mercie upon us.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.
And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Priest.

Almightie God, with whom do live the spirits of them that depart hence in the Lord, and in whom the souls of them that be elected, after they be delivered from the burden of the flesh, be in joy and felicitie; we give thee heartie thanks for that it hath pleased thee to deliver this N. our brother out of the miseries of this sinfull world, beseeching thee, that it may please thee of thy gracious goodnesse, shortly to accomplish the number of thine elect, and to hasten thy kingdome: that we with this our brother, and all other departed in the true faith of thy holy name, may have our perfect consummation and blisse both in body and soul, in thy eternall and everlasting glorie. Amen.

The collect.

O Mercifull God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who is the resurrection and the life,

(E 2)

Churching of women.

life, in whom whosoever beleeveth, shall live though he die, and whosoever liveth and beleeveth in him, shall not die eternally; who also taught us by his holy apostle Paul, not to be sorie as men without hope, for them that sleep in him: we meekly beseech thee, O Father, to raise us from the death of sinne unto the life of righteousness, that when we shall depart this life, we may rest in him, as our hope is this our brother doth; and that

at the generall resurrection in the last day we may be found acceptable in thy sight, and receive that blessing which thy well-beloved Sonne shall then pronounce to all that love and fear thee, saying, Come ye blessed children of my Father, receive the kingdome prepared for you from the beginning of the world: Grant this, we beseech thee, O mercifull Father, through Jesus Christ our Mediatour and Redeemer. Amen.

The thanksgiving of women after childbirth, commonly called, The churching of women.

The woman shall come into the church, and there shall kneel down in some convenient place, nigh unto the place where the table standeth; and the priest standing by her, shall say these words, or such like, as the case shall require.

Psal. 121.

How much as it hath pleased almighty God of his goodnesse to give you safe deliverance, and hath preserved you in the great danger of childbirth; ye shall therefore give hearty thanks unto God, and pray.

Then shall the priest say this psalme.

I have lifted up mine eyes unto the hills: from whence cometh my help.

My help cometh even from the Lord: which hath made heaven and earth.

He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: and he that keepeth thee, will not sleep.

Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleep.

The Lord himself is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand.

So that the sunne shall not burn thee by day: nor the moon by night.

The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: yea, it is even he that shall keep thy soul.

The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in: from this time forth for evermore.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

O Ur Father which art in heaven, &c.
And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord, save this woman thy servant.

Answer.

Which putteth her trust in thee.

Minister.

Be thou to her a strong towre.

Answer.

From the face of her enemy.

Minister.

O Lord, heare our prayer.

Answer.

And let our crie come unto thee.

Minister.

Let us pray.

O Almighty God, which hast delivered this woman thy servant from the great pain and peril of childbirth; grant, we beseech thee, most mercifull Father, that she through thy help, may both faithfully live, and walk in her vocation, according to thy will in this life present, and also may be partaker of everlasting glorie in the life to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The woman that cometh to give her thanks, must offer accustomed offerings: and if there be a communion, it is convenient that she receive the holy communion.

A commination against sinners, with certain prayers to be used divers times in the yeare.

After morning prayer, the people being called together by the ringing of a bell, and assembled in the church, the English Letanie shall be said after the accustomed manner: which ended, the priest shall go into the pulpit, and say thus,

Brethren, in the primitive church there was a godly discipline, that at the beginning of Lent such persons as were notorious sinners, were put to open penance, and punished in this world, that their souls might be saved in the day of the Lord; and that others

admonished by their example, might be the more afraid to offend.

In the stead whereof, untill the said discipline may be restored again (which thing is much to be wished) it is thought good, that at this time (in your presence) should be read the generall sentences of Gods cursing against impenitent sinners, gathered out of the 27. chap. of Deuteronomie, and other places of scripture; and that ye should answer to every sentence, Amen: to the intent that you being admonished of the great indignation of God against sinners, may the rather be called to earnest and true repentance, and may walk more warily

A commination.

warily in these dangerous dayes, fleeing from such vices, for the which ye affirm with your own mouthes the curse of God to be due.

Deut. 27.
15. Curfed is the man that maketh any carved or molten image, an abomination to the Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place to worship it.

¶ And the people shall answer and say,
Amen.

Minister.

Deut. 27.
16. Curfed is he that curseth his father and mother.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Deut. 27.
17. Curfed is he that removeth away the mark of his neighbours land.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Deut. 27.
18. Curfed is he that maketh the blind to go out of his way.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Deut. 27.
19. Curfed is he that letteth in judgement the right of the stranger, of them that be fatherlesse, and of widows.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Deut. 27.
24. Curfed is he that smiteth his neighbour secretly.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Levit. 20.
10. Curfed is he that lieth with his neighbours wife.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Deut. 27.
25. Curfed is he that taketh reward to slay the soul of innocent blood.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Jeremi. 17.
5. Curfed is he that putteth his trust in man, and taketh man for his defence, and in his heart goeth from the Lord.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Matth. 23.
41. 1. Cor. 6.
9, 10. Galat. 5.
19, 20, 21. Curfed are the unmercifull, the fornicatours, and adulterers, and the covetous persons, the worshippers of images, slanderers, drunkards, and extortioners.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Pfal. 119.
31. Now seeing that all they be accursed (as the prophet David beareth witness) which do erre and go astray from the commandments of God, let us (remembring the dreadfull judgement hanging over our heads, and being alwayes at hand) return unto our Lord God, with all contrition and meeknesse of heart, bewailing and lamenting our sinfull life, knowledging and confessing our offences, and seeking to bring forth worthy fruits of penance. * For now is the ax put unto the root of the trees, so that every tree which bring-

eth not forth good fruit, is hewen down and cast into the fire.

* It is a fearfull thing to fall into the hands of the living God: He shall poure down rain upon the sinners, * snares, fire and brimstone, storm and tempest, this shall be their portion to drink. For lo, * the Lord is come out of his place, to visit the wickednesse of such as dwell upon the earth. * But who may abide the day of his coming? who shall be able to endure when he appeareth? * His fanne is in his hand, and he will purge his floore, and gather his wheat into the barn: but he will burn the chaff with unquenchable fire. * The day of the Lord cometh as a thief in the night: and when men shall say, Peace, and all things are safe; then shall sudden destruction come upon them, as sorrow cometh upon a woman travailing with child, and they shall not escape. Then * shall appear the wrath of God in the day of vengeance, which obstinate sinners through the stubbornnesse of their heart have heaped unto themselves, which despised the goodnesse, patience and long-sufferance of God, when he called them continually to repentance. * Then shall they call upon me (saith the Lord) but I will not heare; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me: and that because they hated knowledge, and received not the fear of the Lord, but abhorred my counsel, and despised my correction. Then shall it be too late to * knock, when the doore shall be shut; and too late to crie for mercie, when it is the time of justice. O terrible voice of most just judgement, which shall be pronounced upon them, when it shall be said unto them, * Go ye cursed into the fire everlasting, which is prepared for the devil and his angels!

Therefore brethren, take we heed betime, while * the day of salvation lasteth, for * the night cometh, when none can work: but let us, * while we have the light, beleve in the light, and walk as the children of the light, that we be not * cast into the utter darknesse, where is weeping and gnashing of teeth. Let us not abuse the goodnesse of God, which calleth us mercifully to amendment, and of his endlesse pitie promiseth us forgiveness of that which is past, if (with a whole mind and true heart) we return unto him. For * though our finnes be as red as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; and though they be like purple, yet shall they be as white as wooll. * Turn you clean (saith the Lord) from all your wickednesse, and your sinne shall not be your destruction. Cast away from you all your ungodlinesse that ye have done, make you new hearts, and a new spirit. Wherefore will ye die, O ye house of Israel, seeing that I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth? saith the Lord God. Turn you then, and ye shall live.

* Although we have sinned, yet have we an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he it is that obtaineth grace for our finnes. For * he was wounded for our offences, and smitten for our wickednesse. Let us therefore return unto him, who is the mercifull receiver of all true penitent sinners, assuring our selves that he is ready to receive us, and most willing to pardon us, if we come unto him with faithfull repentance, if we will submit our selves unto him, and from henceforth walk in his wayes, if we will * take his easie yoke and light burden upon us, to follow him in

(E 3)

lowlinesse,

Heb. 10.

31.

Pfal. 11. 6.

Isa. 26. 21.

Mal. 3.

2.

Matth. 3.

12.

1. Theff.

5. 2. 3.

Rom. 2.

4. 5.

Prov. 1.

28. 29.

30.

Matth. 25.

10. 11. 12.

Matth. 25.

41.

2. Cor. 6.

2.

John 9. 4.

John 12.

35. 36.

Matth. 25.

30.

Ista. 1. 8.

Ezek. 18.

30. 31. 32.

1. John 2.

1. 2.

Ista. 5. 5.

Matth. 11.

29. 30.

A commination.

*lowlinesse, patience, and charitie, and be ordered by the governance of his holy Spirit, seeking alwayes his glorie, and serving him duly in our vocation, with thanksgiving. This if we do, Christ will deliver us from the curse of the law, and from the extreme malediction which shall light upon them that shall be set on the left hand, and he will set us on his * right hand, and give us the blessed benediction of his Father, commanding us to take possession of his glorious kingdome: unto the which he vouchsafe to bring us all for his infinite mercie. Amen.*

*Matth. 25.
33, 34.*

¶ Then shall they all kneel upon their knees, and the priest and clerks kneeling (where they are accustomed to say the Letanie) shall say this psalme, Miserere mei, Deus.

Psal. 51.

HAve mercie upon me, O God, after thy great goodnesse: according to the multitude of thy mercies do away mine offences.

Wash me throughly from my wickednesse: and cleanse me from my sinne.

For I acknowledge my faults: and my sinne is ever before me.

Against thee onely have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and clear when thou art judged.

Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse: and in sinne hath my mother conceived me.

But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

Thou shalt purge me with hyssope, and I shall be clean: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter then snow.

Thou shalt make me heare of joy and gladnesse: that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoyce.

Turn thy face from my finnes: and put out all my misdeeds.

Make me a clean heart, O God: and renew a right spirit within me.

Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

O give me the comfort of thy help again: and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

Then shall I teach thy wayes unto the wicked: and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

Deliver me from bloud-guiltinesse, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

Thou shalt open my lips, O Lord: my mouth shall shew thy praise.

For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt-offering.

The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken and contrite heart, O God, shalt thou not despise.

O be favourable and gracious unto Sion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt-offerings and oblations: then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.
And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord save thy servants.

Answer.

Which put their trust in thee.

Minister.

Send unto them help from above.

Answer.

And evermore mightily defend them.

Minister.

Help us, O God, our Saviour.

Answer.

And for the glorie of thy names sake deliver us, be mercifull unto us sinners for thy names sake.

Minister.

O Lord heare our prayer.

Answer.

And let our crie come unto thee.

Let us pray.

O Lord, we beseech thee, mercifully heare our prayers, and spare all those which confesse their finnes unto thee, that they, whose consciences by sinne are accused, by thy mercifull pardon may be absolved, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Most mightie God, and mercifull Father, which hast compassion of all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, which wouldest not the death of a sinner, but that he should rather turn from sinne, and be saved; mercifully forgive us our trespasses, receive and comfort us, which be grieved and wearied with the burden of our finnes. Thy property is to have mercie, to thee onely it appertaineth to forgive finnes. Spare us therefore, good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed; enter not into judgement with thy servants, which be vile earth, and miserable sinners: but so turn thine ire from us, which meekly know ledge our vilenesse, and truly repent us of our faults; so make haste to help us in this world, that we may ever live with thee in the world to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the people say this that followeth, after the minister.

Turn thou us, O good Lord, and so shall we be turned: be favourable, O Lord, be favourable to thy people, which turn to thee in weeping, fasting, and praying: for thou art a mercifull God, full of compassion, long-suffering, and of great pitie. Thou sparest when we deserve punishment, and in thy wrath thinkest upon mercie. Spare thy people, good Lord, spare them, and let not thine heritage be brought to confusion. Heare us, O Lord, for thy mercie is great, and after the multitude of thy mercies look upon us.

F I N I S.

The psalmes of DAVID, of the old translation, pointed as they shall

be said or sung in churches:

Beatus vir qui non abiit. Psal. 1.

Morning
prayer.



Blessed is the man that hath not walked in the counsel of the ungodly, nor stood in the way of sinners: and hath not sat in the seat of the scornfull.

2 But his delight is in the law of the Lord: and in his law will he exercise himself day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the water-side: that will bring forth his fruit in due season.

4 His leaf also shall not wither: and look whatsoever he doeth, it shall prosper.

5 As for the ungodly, it is not so with them: but they are like the chaff which the wind scattereth away from the face of the earth.

6 Therefore the ungodly shall not be able to stand in the judgement: neither the sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

7 But the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: and the way of the ungodly shall perish.

Quare fremuerunt gentes. Psal. 2.

Why do the heathen so furiously rage together: and why do the people imagine a vain thing?

2 The kings of the earth stand up, and the rulers take counsel together: against the Lord, and against his Anointed.

3 Let us break their bonds asunder: and cast away their cords from us.

4 He that dwelleth in heaven shall laugh them to scorn: the Lord shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath: and vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I set my King: upon my holy hill of Sion.

7 I will preach the law whereof the Lord hath said unto me: Thou art my Sonne, this day have I begotten thee.

8 Desire of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance: and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt bruise them with a rod of iron: and break them in pieces like a potters vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be learned, ye that are judges of the earth.

11 Serve the Lord in fear: and rejoyce unto him with reverence.

12 Kisse the Sonne, lest he be angry, and so ye perish from the right way: if his wrath be kindled (yea, but a little) blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

Domine quid. Psal. 3.

Lord, how are they increased that trouble me: many are they that rise against me.

2 Many a one there be that say of my soul: There is no help for him in his God.

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender: thou art my worship, and the lifter up of my head.

4 I did call upon the Lord with my voice: and he heard me out of his holy hill.

5 I laid me down and slept, and rose up again: for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid for ten thousands of people: that have set themselves against me round about.

7 Up, Lord, and help me, O my God: for thou smitest all mine enemies upon the cheek-bone, thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 Salvation belongeth unto the Lord: and thy blessing is upon thy people.

Cum invocarem. Psal. 4.

Heare me when I call, O God of my righteousness: for thou hast set me at libertie when I was in trouble, have mercy upon me, and hearken unto my prayer.

2 O ye sonnes of men, how long will ye blaspheme mine honour: and have such pleasure in vanity, and seek after leasing?

3 Know this also, that the Lord hath chosen to himself the man that is godly: when I call upon the Lord, he will heare me.

4 Stand in awe, and sinne not: commune with your own heart, and in your chamber, and be still.

5 Offer the sacrifice of righteousness: and put your trust in the Lord.

6 There be many that say: Who will shew us any good?

7 Lord, lift thou up: the light of thy countenance upon us.

8 Thou hast put gladnesse in my heart: since the time that their corn and wine and oyl increased.

9 I will lay me down in peace, and take my rest: for it is thou, Lord, onely that makest me dwell in safety.

Verba mea auribus. Psal. 5.

Ponder my words, O Lord: consider my meditation.

2 O hearken thou unto the voice of my calling, my King and my God: for unto thee will I make my prayer.

3 My voice shalt thou heare betimes, O Lord: early in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wickednesse: neither shall any evil dwell with thee.

5 Such as be foolish shall not stand in thy sight: for thou hatest all them that work vanity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: the Lord will abhorre both the bloud-thirstie and deceitfull man.

7 But as for me, I will come into thy house, even

(E 4)

even upon the multitude of thy mercie: and in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple.

8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness because of mine enemies: make thy way plain before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in his mouth: their inward parts are very wickedness.

10 Their throat is an open sepulchre: they flatter with their tongue.

11 Destroy thou them, O God, let them perish through their own imaginations: cast them out in the multitude of their ungodliness, for they have rebelled against thee.

12 And let all them that put their trust in thee, rejoyce: they shall ever be giving of thanks, because thou defendest them, they that love thy name shall be joyfull in thee.

13 For thou, Lord, wilt give thy blessing unto the righteous: and with thy favourable kindness wilt thou defend him, as with a shield.

Domine, ne in furore. Psal. 6.

Evening
prayer.



Lord rebuke me not in thine indignation: neither chasten me in thy displeasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am weak: O Lord, heal me, for my bones are vexed.

3 My soul is also sore troubled: but Lord, how long wilt thou punish me?

4 Turn thee, O Lord, and deliver my soul: O save me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death no man remembreth thee: and who will give thee thanks in the pit?

6 I am weary of my groining, every night wash I my bed: and water my couch with my tears.

7 My beauty is gone for very trouble: and worn away because of all mine enemies.

8 Away from me all ye that work vanitie: for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition: the Lord will receive my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall be confounded and sore vexed: they shall be turned back, and put to shame suddenly.

Domine Deus meus. Psal. 7.

O Lord my God, in thee have I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me.

2 Left he devoure my soul like a lion, and tear it in pieces: while there is none to help.

3 O Lord my God, if I have done any such thing: or if there be any wickedness in my hands.

4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that dealt friendly with me: yea, I have delivered him that without any cause is mine enemy.

5 Then let mine enemy persecute my soul, and take me: yea, let him tread my life down upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust.

6 Stand up, O Lord, in thy wrath, and lift up thy self: because of the indignation of mine enemies, arise up for me in the judgement that thou hast commanded.

7 And so shall the congregation of the people come about thee: for their sakes therefore lift up thy self again.

8 The Lord shall judge the people, give sen-

tence with me, O Lord: according to my righteousness, and according to the innocency that is in me.

9 O let the wickedness of the ungodly come to an end: but guide thou the just.

10 For the righteous God: trieth the very hearts and reins.

11 My help cometh of God: which preserveth them that are true of heart.

12 God is a righteous judge, strong and patient: and God is provoked every day.

13 If a man will not turn, he will whet his sword: he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

14 He hath prepared for him the instruments of death: he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

15 Behold, he travaileth with mischief: he hath conceived sorrow, and brought forth ungodliness.

16 He hath graven and digged up a pit: and is fallen himself into the destruction that he made for other.

17 For his travail shall come upon his own head: and his wickedness shall fall on his own pate.

18 I will give thanks unto the Lord, according to his righteousness: and will praise the name of the Lord the most high.

Domine Dominus. Psal. 8.

O Lord our governour, how excellent is thy name in all the world: thou that hast set thy glory above the heavens!

2 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies: that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger.

3 For I will consider the heavens, even the works of thy fingers: the moon and the starres which thou hast ordained.

4 What is man that thou art mindfull of him: and the sonne of man that thou visitest him?

5 Thou madest him lower then the angels: to crown him with glory and worship.

6 Thou makest him to have dominion of the works of thy hands: and thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet.

7 All sheep and oxen: yea, and the beasts of the field.

8 The fowls of the aire, and the fishes of the sea: and whatsoever walketh through the paths of the seas.

9 O Lord our governour: how excellent is thy name in all the world!

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 9.



Will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: I will speak of all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoyce in thee: yea, my songs will I make of thy name, O thou most Highest.

3 While mine enemies are driven back: they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right and my cause: thou art set in the throne that judgest right.

5 Thou

Morning
prayer.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, and destroyed the ungodly : thou hast put out their name for ever and ever.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetuall end : even as the cities which thou hast destroyed, their memoriall is perished with them.

7 But the Lord shall endure for ever : he hath also prepared his seat for judgement.

8 For he shall judge the world in righteoufnesse: and minister true judgement unto the people.

9 The Lord also will be a defence for the oppressed : even a refuge in due time of trouble.

10 And they that know thy name, will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast never failed them that seek thee.

11 O praise the Lord which dwelleth in Sion : shew the people of his doings.

12 For when he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembreth them: and forgetteth not the complaint of the poore.

13 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, consider the trouble which I suffer of them that hate me: thou that liftest me up from the gates of death.

14 That I may shew all thy praises within the ports of the daughter of Sion : I will rejoyce in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made : in the same net which they hid privily, is their foot taken.

16 The Lord is known to execute judgement: the ungodly is trapped in the work of his own hands.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell : and all the people that forget God.

18 For the poore shall not alway be forgotten: the patient abiding of the meek shall not perish for ever.

19 Up Lord, and let not man have the upper hand : let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in fear, O Lord : that the heathen may know themselves to be but men.

Vt quid Domine. Psal. 10.

VHy standest thou so farre off, O Lord : and hidest thy face in the needfull time of trouble ?

2 The ungodly for his own lust doth persecute the poore : let them be taken in the craftie wiliness that they have imagined.

3 For the ungodly hath made boast of his own hearts desire : and speaketh good of the covetous whom God abhorreth.

4 The ungodly is so proud, that he careth not for God : neither is God in all his thoughts.

5 His wayes are alway grievous: thy judgments are farre above out of his sight, and therefore defieth he all his enemies.

6 For he hath said in his heart, Tush, I shall never be cast down: there shall no harm happen unto me.

7 His mouth is full of cursing, deceit, and fraud: under his tongue is ungodlinesse and vanitie.

8 He sitteth lurking in the theevish corners of the streets: and privily in his lurking-dennes doth he murder the innocent, his eyes are set against the poore.

9 For he lieth waiting secretly, even as a lion lurketh he in his denne: that he may ravish the poore.

10 He doth ravish the poore : when he getteth him into his net.

11 He falleth down and humbleth himself: that the congregation of the poore may fall into the hand of his captains.

12 He hath said in his heart, Tush, God hath forgotten: he hideth away his face, and he will never see it.

13 Arise, O Lord God, and lift up thine hand : forget not the poore.

14 Wherefore should the wicked blaspheme God : while he doth say in his heart, Tush, thou God carest not for it ?

15 Surely thou hast seen it : for thou beholdest ungodlinesse and wrong.

16 That thou mayest take the matter into thy hand : the poore committeth himself unto thee, for thou art the helper of the friendlesse.

17 Break thou the power of the ungodly and malicious : take away his ungodlinesse, and thou shalt find none.

18 The Lord is King for ever and ever : and the heathen are perished out of the land.

19 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the poore: thou preparest their heart, and thine care hearkeneth thereto.

20 To help the fatherlesse and poore unto their right: that the man of the earth be no more exalted against them.

In Domino confido. Psal. 11.

IN the Lord put I my trust: how say ye then to my soul, that she should flee as a bird unto the hill ?

2 For lo, the ungodly bend their bow, and make ready their arrows within the quiver: that they may privily shoot at them which are true of heart.

3 For the foundations will be cast down: and what hath the righteous done ?

4 The Lord is in his holy temple: the Lords seat is in heaven.

5 His eyes consider the poore : and his eye-lids trieth the children of men.

6 The Lord alloweth the righteous: but the ungodly, and him that delighteth in wickednesse, doth his soul abhorre.

7 Upon the ungodly he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, storm and tempest: this shall be their portion to drink.

8 For the righteous Lord loveth righteoufnesse: his countenance will behold the thing that is just.

Salvum me fac. Psal. 12.



Elp me, Lord, for there is not one godly man left: for the faithfull are minished from among the children of men.

2 They talk of vanity every one with his neighbour: they do but flatter with their lips, and dissemble with their double heart.

3 The Lord shall root out all deceitfull lips: and the tongue that speaketh proud things.

4 Which have said, With our tongue we will prevail: we are they that ought to speak, who is lord over us ?

5 Now for the comfortlesse troubles sake of the needy: and because of the deep sighing of the poore.

6 I will

evening prayer.

6 I will up, saith the Lord: and will help every one from him that swelleth against him, and will set him at rest.

7 The words of the Lord are pure words: even as the silver which from the earth is tried, and purified seven times in the fire.

8 Thou shalt keep them, O Lord: thou shalt preserve him from this generation for ever.

9 The ungodly walk on every side: when they are exalted, the children of men are put to rebuke.

Usquequo Domine. Psal. 13.

How long wilt thou forget me, O Lord, for ever: how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I seek counsel in my soul, and be so vexed in my heart: how long shall mine enemies triumph over me?

3 Consider and heare me, O Lord my God: lighten mine eyes, that I sleep not in death.

4 Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him: for if I be cast down, they that trouble me will rejoyce at it.

5 But my trust is in thy mercie: and my heart is joyfull in thy salvation.

6 I will sing unto the Lord, because he hath dealt so lovingly with me: yea, I will praise the name of the Lord most highest.

Dixit insipiens. Psal. 14.

The fool hath said in his heart: There is no God.

2 They are corrupt, and become abominable in their doings: there is not one that doeth good, (no not one.)

3 The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men: to see if there were any that would understand and seek after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is none that doeth good, no not one.

5 Their throat is an open sepulchre, with their tongues have they deceived: the poison of asps is under their lips.

6 Their mouth is full of cursing and bitterness: their feet are swift to shed blood.

7 Destruction and unhappinesse is in their wayes, and the way of peace have they not known: there is no fear of God before their eyes.

8 Have they no knowledge, that they are all such workers of mischief: eating up my people as it were bread?

9 And call not upon the Lord, there were they brought in great fear (even where no fear was:) for God is in the generation of the righteous.

10 As for you, ye have made a mock at the counsel of the poore: because he putteth his trust in the Lord.

11 Who shall give salvation unto Israel out of Sion: when the Lord turneth the captivity of his people, then shall Jacob rejoyce, and Israel shall be glad.

Domine, quis habitabit? Psal. 15.

Morning
prayer.



Dord, who shall dwell in thy tabernacle: or who shall rest upon thy holy hill?

2 Even he that leadeth an uncorrupt life: and doeth the thing which is right, and speaketh the truth from his heart.

3 He that hath used no deceit in his tongue, nor

done evil to his neighbour: and hath not slandered his neighbour.

4 He that setteth not by himself, but is lowly in his own eyes: and maketh much of them that fear the Lord.

5 He that sweareth unto his neighbour, and disappointeth him not: though it were to his own hinderance.

6 He that hath not given his money upon usury: nor taken reward against the innocent.

7 Whoso doeth these things: shall never fall.

Conserua me. Psal. 16.

Preserve me, O God: for in thee have I put my trust.

2 O my soul, thou hast said unto the Lord: Thou art my God, my goods are nothing unto thee.

3 All my delight is upon the saints that are in the earth: and upon such as excell in vertue.

4 But they that run after another god: shall have great trouble.

5 Their drink-offerings of blood will I not offer: neither make mention of their names within my lips.

6 The Lord himself is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou shalt maintain my lot.

7 The lot is fallen unto me in a fair ground: yea, I have a goodly heritage.

8 I will thank the Lord for giving me warning: my reins also chasten me in the night-season.

9 I have set God alwayes before me: for he is on my right hand, therefore I shall not fall.

10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory rejoyced: my flesh also shall rest in hope.

11 For why? thou shalt not leave my soul in hell: neither shalt thou suffer thine holy One to see corruption.

12 Thou shalt shew me the path of life, in thy presence is the fulnesse of joy: and at thy right hand there is pleasure for evermore.

Exaudi Domine iustitiam. Psal. 17.

Hear the right, O Lord, consider my complaint: and hearken unto my prayer that goeth not out of feigned lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence: and let thine eyes look upon the thing that is equall.

3 Thou hast proved and visited mine heart in the night-season, thou hast tried me, and shalt find no wickednesse in me: for I am utterly purposed, that my mouth shall not offend.

4 Because of mens works that are done against the words of thy lips: I have kept me from the wayes of the destroyer.

5 O hold thou up my goings in thy paths: that my footsteps slip not.

6 I have called upon thee, O God, for thou shalt heare me: incline thine eare to me, and hearken unto my words.

7 Shew thy marvellous loving kindnesse, thou that art the Saviour of them which put their trust in thee: from such as resist thy right hand.

8 Keep me as the apple of an eye: hide me under the shadow of thy wings.

9 From the ungodly that trouble me: mine enemies compass me round about, to take away my soul.

10 They

10 They are inclosed in their own fat : and their mouth speaketh proud things.

11 They lie waiting in our way on every side : turning their eyes down to the ground.

12 Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey : and as it were a lions whelp lurking in secret places.

13 Up Lord, disappoint him, and cast him down : deliver my soul from the ungodly, which is a sword of thine.

14 From the men of thy hand, O Lord, from the men, I say, and from the evil world : which have their portion in this life, whose bellies thou fillest with thy hid treasure.

15 They have children at their desire : and leave the rest of their substance for their babes.

16 But as for me, I will behold thy presence in righteousness : and when I awake up after thy likeness, I shall be satisfied with it.

Diligam te. Psal. 18.

Evening
prayer.

I Will love thee O Lord, my strength, the Lord is my stony rock and my defence : my Saviour, my God, and my might, in whom I will trust, my buckler, the horn also of my salvation, and my refuge.

2 I will call upon the Lord, which is worthy to be praised : so shall I be safe from mine enemies.

3 The sorrows of death compassed me : and the overflowings of ungodliness made me afraid.

4 The pains of hell came about me : the snares of death overtook me.

5 In my trouble I will call upon the Lord : and complain unto my God.

6 So shall he heare my voice out of his holy temple : and my complaint shall come before him, it shall enter even into his eares.

7 The earth trembled and quaked : the very foundations also of the hills shook and were removed, because he was wroth.

8 There went a smoke out of his presence : and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that coals were kindled at it.

9 He bowed the heavens also and came down : and it was dark under his feet.

10 He rode upon the cherubims, and did flie : he came flying upon the wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his secret place : his pavilion round about him, with dark water, and thick clouds to cover him.

12 At the brightness of his presence his clouds removed : hailstones and coals of fire.

13 The Lord also thundred out of heaven, and the Higheft gave his thunder : hailstones and coals of fire.

14 He sent out his arrows, and scattered them : he cast forth lightnings, and destroyed them.

15 The springs of waters were seen, and the foundations of the round world were discovered at thy chiding, O Lord : at the blasting of the breath of thy displeasure.

16 He shall send down from the high to fetch me : and shall take me out of many waters.

17 He shall deliver me from my strongest enemy, and from them which hate me : for they are too mighty for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my trouble : but the Lord was my upholder.

19 He brought me forth also into a place of liberty : he brought me forth, even because he had a favour unto me.

20 The Lord shall reward me after my righteous dealing : according to the cleanness of my hands shall he recompense me.

21 Because I have kept the wayes of the Lord : and have not forsaken my God as the wicked doth.

22 For I have an eye unto all his laws : and will not cast out his commandments from me.

23 I was also uncorrupt before him : and eschewed mine own wickedness.

24 Therefore shall the Lord reward me after my righteous dealing : and according unto the cleanness of my hands in his eye-sight.

25 With the holy thou shalt be holy : and with a perfect man thou shalt be perfect.

26 With the clean thou shalt be clean : and with the froward thou shalt learn frowardness.

27 For thou shalt save the people that are in adversity : and shalt bring down the high looks of the proud.

28 Thou also shalt light my candle : the Lord my God shall make my darkness to be light.

29 For in thee I shall discomfit an host of men : and with the help of my God I shall leap over the wall.

30 The way of God is an undefiled way : the word of the Lord also is tried in the fire, he is the defender of all them that put their trust in him.

31 For who is God but the Lord : or who hath any strength except our God ?

32 It is God that girdeth me with strength of warre : and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like harts feet : and setteth me up on high.

34 He teacheth mine hands to fight : and mine arms shall break even a bow of steel.

35 Thou hast given me the defence of thy salvation : thy right hand also shall hold me up, and thy loving correction shall make me great.

36 Thou shalt make room enough under me for to go : that my footsteps shall not slide.

37 I will follow upon mine enemies, and overtake them : neither will I turn again till I have destroyed them.

38 I will smite them, that they shall not be able to stand : but fall under my feet.

39 Thou hast girded me with strength unto the battel : thou shalt throw down mine enemies under me.

40 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turn their backs upon me : and I shall destroy them that hate me.

41 They shall crie, but there shall be none to help them : yea, even unto the Lord shall they crie, but he shall not heare them.

42 I will beat them as small as the dust before the wind : I will cast them out as the clay in the streets.

43 Thou shalt deliver me from the strivings of the people : and thou shalt make me the head of the heathen.

44 A people whom I have not known : shall serve me.

45 As soon as they heare of me, they shall obey me :

me: but the strange children shall dissemble with me.

46 The strange children shall fail: and be afraid out of their prisons.

47 The Lord liveth, and blessed be my strong helper: and praised be the God of my salvation.

48 Even the God that seeth that I be avenged: and subdueth the people unto me.

49 It is he that delivereth me from my (cruel) enemies, and setteth me up above mine adversaries: thou shalt rid me from the wicked man.

50 For this cause will I give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the Gentiles: and sing praises unto thy name.

51 Great prosperitie giveth he unto his king: and sheweth loving kindnesse unto David his anointed, and unto his seed for evermore.

Celi enarrant. Psal. 19.

Morning
prayer.



He heavens declare the glorie of God: and the firmament sheweth his handy work.

2 One day telleth another: and one night certifieth another.

3 There is neither speech nor language: but their voices are heard among them.

4 Their sound is gone out into all lands: and their words into the ends of the world.

5 In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sunne: which cometh forth as a bridegroom out of his chamber, and rejoyceth as a giant to run his course.

6 It goeth forth from the uttermost part of the heaven, and runneth about unto the end of it again: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 The law of the Lord is an undefiled law, converting the soul: the testimonie of the Lord is sure, and giveth wisdom unto the simple.

8 The statutes of the Lord are right, and rejoyce the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure, and giveth light unto the eyes.

9 The fear of the Lord is clean, and endureth for ever: the judgements of the Lord are true, and righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired are they then gold, yea, then much fine gold: sweeter also then hony and the hony-combe.

11 Moreover by them is thy servant taught: and in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can tell how oft he offendeth: O cleanse thou me from my secret faults.

13 Keep thy servant also from presumptuous finnes, lest they get the dominion over me: so shall I be undefiled, and innocent from the great offence.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart: be alway acceptable in thy sight.

15 O Lord: my strength, and my redeemer.

Exaudi te Dominus. Psal. 20.

The Lord heare thee in the day of trouble: the name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

2 Send thee help from the sanctuarie: and strengthen thee out of Sion.

3 Remember all thy offerings: and accept thy burnt-sacrifice.

4 Grant thee thy hearts desire: and fulfill all thy mind.

5 We will rejoyce in thy salvation, and triumph in the name of the Lord our God: the Lord perform all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the Lord helpeth his anointed, and will heare him from his holy heaven: even with the wholefome strength of his right hand.

7 Some put their trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the name of the Lord our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

9 Save Lord, and heare us, O King of heaven: when we call upon thee.

Domine, in virtute. Psal. 21.

The king shall rejoyce in thy strength, O Lord: exceeding glad shall he be of thy salvation.

2 Thou hast given him his hearts desire: and hast not denied him the request of his lips.

3 For thou shalt prevent him with the blessings of goodnesse: and shalt set a crown of pure gold upon his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest him a long life: even for ever and ever.

5 His honour is great in thy salvation: glorie and great worship shalt thou lay upon him.

6 For thou shalt give him everlasting felicitie: and make him glad with the joy of thy countenance.

7 And why? because the king putteth his trust in the Lord: and in the mercie of the most Highest he shall not miscarrie.

8 All thine enemies shall feel thine hand: thy right hand shall find out them that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them like a fiery oven in time of thy wrath: the Lord shall destroy them in his displeasure, and the fire shall consume them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou root out of the earth: and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended mischief against thee: and imagined such a device as they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore shalt thou put them to flight: and the strings of thy bow shalt thou make ready against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted, Lord, in thine own strength: so will we sing and praise thy power.

Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 22.



Y God, my God, (look upon me) why hast thou forsaken me: and art so farre from my health, and from the words of my complaint?

2 O my God, I crie in the day-time, but thou hearest not: and in the night-season also I take no rest.

3 And thou continuest holy: O thou worship of Israel.

4 Our fathers hoped in thee: they trusted in thee, and thou didst deliver them.

5 They called upon thee, and were holpen: they put their trust in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But as for me, I am a worm and no man: a very scorn of men, and the outcast of the people.

7 All

Evening
prayer.

7 All they that see me, laugh me to scorn: they shoot out their lips, and shake their heads, saying,

8 He trusted in God, that he would deliver him: let him deliver him if he will have him.

9 But thou art he that took me out of my mothers wombe: thou wast my hope when I hanged yet upon my mothers breasts.

10 I have been left unto thee ever since I was born: thou art my God even from my mothers wombe.

11 O go not from me, for trouble is hard at hand: and there is none to help me.

12 Many oxen are come about me: fat bulls of Basan close me in on every side.

13 They gape upon me with their mouthes: as it were a ramping and roring lion.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joynt: my heart also in the midst of my bodie is even like melting wax.

15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd, and my tongue cleaveth to my gummess: and thou shalt bring me into the dust of death.

16 For (many) dogs are come about me: and the counsel of the wicked layeth siege against me.

17 They pierced my hands and my feet, I may tell all my bones: they stand staring and looking upon me.

18 They part my garments among them: and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou farre from me, O Lord: thou art my succour, haste thee to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword: my darling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the lions mouth: thou hast heard me also from among the horns of the unicorns.

22 I will declare thy name unto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.

23 O praise the Lord ye that fear him: magnifie him all ye of the seed of Jacob, and fear him all ye seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the low estate of the poore, he hath not hid his face from him: but when he called unto him, he heard him.

25 My praise is of thee in the great congregation: my vows will I perform in the sight of them that fear him.

26 The poore shall eat and be satisfied: they that seek after the Lord, shall praise him, your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember themselves, and be turned unto the Lord: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before him.

28 For the kingdome is the Lords: and he is the governour among the people.

29 All such as be fat upon earth: have eaten and worshipped.

30 All they that go down into the dust shall kneel before him: and no man hath quickned his own soul.

31 My seed shall serve him: they shall be counted unto the Lord for a generation.

32 They shall come, and the heavens shall de-

clare his righteousnesse: unto a people that shall be born, whom the Lord hath made.

Dominus regit me. Psal. 23.

THe Lord is my shepherd: therefore can I lack nothing.

2 He shall feed me in a green pasture: and lead me forth beside the waters of comfort.

3 He shall convert my soul: and bring me forth in the paths of righteousnesse for his names sake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me, thy rod and thy staff comfort me.

5 Thou shalt prepare a table before me against them that trouble me: thou hast anointed my head with oyl, and my cup shall be full.

6 But thy loving kindnesse and mercie shall follow me all the dayes of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

Domini est terra. Psal. 24.



The earth is the Lords, and all that therein is: the compasse of the world, and they that dwell therein.

Morning prayer.

2 For he hath founded it upon the seas: and prepared it upon the flouds.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord: or who shall rise up in his holy place?

4 Even he that hath clean hands, and a pure heart: and that hath not lift up his mind unto vanitie, nor sworn to deceive his neighbour.

5 He shall receive the blessing from the Lord: and righteousnesse from the God of his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that seek him: even of them that seek thy face, O Jacob.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doores: and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is the King of glory: it is the Lord strong and mighty, even the Lord mighty in bat-tel.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doores: and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is the King of glory: even the Lord of hosts, he is the King of glory.

Ad te, Domine. Psal. 25.

UNto thee, O Lord, will I lift up my soul, my God, I have put my trust in thee: O let me not be confounded, neither let mine enemies triumph over me.

2 For all they that hope in thee, shall not be ashamed: but such as transgresse without a cause, shall be put to confusion.

3 Shew me thy wayes, O Lord: and teach me thy paths.

4 Lead me forth in thy truth, and learn me: for thou art the God of my salvation, in thee hath been my hope all the day long.

5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy tender mercies: and thy loving kindnesse which hath been ever of old.

6 Oh remember not the finnes and offences of my youth: but according to thy mercie think thou upon me, O Lord, for thy goodnesse.

(F)

7 Gracious

7 Gracious and righteous is the Lord : therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

8 Them that be meek shall he guide in judgement : and such as be gentle, them shall he learn his way.

9 All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth : unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

10 For thy names sake, O Lord : be mercifull unto my sinne, for it is great.

11 What man is he that feareth the Lord : him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose.

12 His soul shall dwell at ease: and his seed shall inherit the land.

13 The secret of the Lord is among them that fear him : and he will shew them his covenant.

14 Mine eyes are ever looking unto the Lord : for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.

15 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me: for I am desolate and in miserie.

16 The sorrows of my heart are enlarged : O bring thou me out of my troubles.

17 Look upon mine adversitie and miserie: and forgive me all my sinne.

18 Consider mine enemies how many they are: and they bear a tyrannous hate against me.

19 O keep my soul, and deliver me: let me not be confounded, for I have put my trust in thee.

20 Let perfectnesse and righteous dealing wait upon me: for my hope hath been in thee.

21 Deliver Israel, O God : out of all his troubles.

Judica me, Domine. Psal. 26.

BEthou my judge, O Lord, for I have walked innocently: my trust hath been also in the Lord, therefore shall I not fall.

2 Examine me, O Lord, and prove me : try out my reins and my heart.

3 For thy loving kindnesse is ever before mine eyes : and I will walk in thy truth.

4 I have not dwelt with vain persons : neither will I have fellowship with the deceitfull.

5 I have hated the congregation of the wicked: and will not sit among the ungodly.

6 I will wash my hands in innocency, O Lord : and so will I go to thine altar.

7 That I may shew the voice of thanksgiving : and tell of all thy wondrous works.

8 Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house: and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

9 O shut not up my soul with the sinners : nor my life with the bloudthirsty.

10 In whose hands is wickednesse: and their right hands are full of gifts.

11 But as for me, I will walk innocently: O Lord, deliver me, and be mercifull unto me.

12 My foot standeth right: I will praise the Lord in the congregations.

Dominus illuminatio. Psal. 27.

Evening
prayer.



He Lord is my light and my salvation, whom then shall I fear: the Lord is the strength of my life, of whom then shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, came upon me to eat up my flesh: they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an host of men were laid against me, yet shall not my heart be afraid: and though there rose up warre against me, yet will I put my trust in him.

4 One thing have I desired of the Lord, which I will require: even that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the dayes of my life, to behold the fair beauty of the Lord, and to visit his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his tabernacle: yea, in the secret place of his dwelling shall he hide me, and set me up upon a rock of stone.

6 And now shall he lift up mine head : above mine enemies round about me.

7 Therefore will I offer in his dwelling an oblation with great gladnesse: I will sing and speak praises unto the Lord.

8 Harken unto my voice, O Lord, when I cry unto thee: have mercy upon me, and heare me.

9 My heart hath talked of thee, seek ye my face: thy face, Lord, will I seek.

10 O hide not thou thy face from me: nor cast thy servant away in displeasure.

11 Thou hast been my succour: leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

12 When my father and my mother forsake me: the Lord taketh me up.

13 Teach me thy way, O Lord: and lead me in the right way, because of mine enemies.

14 Deliver me not over into the will of mine adversaries: for there are false witnesses risen up against me, and such as speak wrong.

15 I should utterly have fainted: but that I believe verily to see the goodnesse of the Lord in the land of the living.

16 O tarry thou the Lords leisure : be strong, and he shall comfort thine heart, and put thou thy trust in the Lord.

Ad te, Domine. Psal. 28.

UNto thee will I cry, O Lord my strength: think no scorn of me, lest if thou make as though thou hearest not, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Heare the voice of my humble petitions when I cry unto thee : when I hold up my hands toward the mercy-seat of thy holy temple.

3 O pluck me not away (neither destroy me) with the ungodly and wicked doers: which speak friendly to their neighbours, but imagine mischief in their hearts.

4 Reward them according to their deeds: and according to the wickednesse of their own inventions.

5 Recompense them after the work of their hands: pay them that they have deserved.

6 For they regard not in their mind the works of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands: therefore shall he break them down, and not build them up.

7 Praised be the Lord: for he hath heard the voice of my humble petitions.

8 The Lord is my strength and my shield, my heart hath trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart danceth for joy, and in my song will I praise him.

9 The Lord is my strength: and he is the wholesome defence of his anointed.

10 O save thy people, and give thy blessing unto thine inheritance: feed them, and set them up for ever.

Afferte Domino. Psal. 29.

Bring unto the Lord, O ye mighty, bring young brammes unto the Lord: ascribe unto the Lord worship and strength.

2 Give the Lord the honour due unto his name: worship the Lord with holy worship.

3 It is the Lord that commandeth the waters: it is the glorious God that maketh the thunder.

4 It is the Lord that ruleth the sea, the voice of the Lord is mighty in operation: the voice of the Lord is a glorious voice.

5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the cedar-trees: yea, the Lord breaketh the cedars of Libanus.

6 He made them also to skip like a calf: Libanus also and Sirion like a young unicorn.

7 The voice of the Lord divideth the flames of fire, the voice of the Lord shaketh the wilderness: yea, the Lord shaketh the wilderness of Cades.

8 The voice of the Lord maketh the hinds to bring forth young, and discovereth the thick bushes: in his temple doth every man speak of his honour.

9 The Lord sitteth above the water-flood: and the Lord remaineth a King for ever.

10 The Lord shall give strength unto his people: the Lord shall give his people the blessing of peace.

Exaltabote, Domine. Psal. 30.



Will magnifie thee, O Lord, for thou hast set me up: and not made my foes to triumph over me.

2 O Lord my God, I cried unto thee: and thou hast healed me.

3 Thou Lord hast brought my soul out of hell: thou hast kept my life from them that go down to the pit.

4 Sing praises unto the Lord, O ye saints of his: and give thanks to him for a remembrance of his holiness.

5 For his wrath endureth but the twinkling of an eye, and in his pleasure is life: heaviness may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall never be removed: thou Lord of thy goodness hadst made my hill so strong.

7 Thou didst turn thy face (from me:) and I was troubled.

8 Then cried I unto thee, O Lord: and gat me unto my Lord right humbly.

9 What profit is there in my blood: when I go down to the pit?

10 Shall the dust give thanks unto thee: or shall it declare thy truth?

11 Heare, O Lord, and have mercy upon me: Lord, be thou my helper.

12 Thou hast turned my heaviness into joy: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness.

13 Therefore shall every good man sing of thy praise without ceasing: O my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

In te, Domine, speravi. Psal. 31.

IN thee, O Lord, have I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion, deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 Bowe down thine eare to me: make haste to deliver me.

3 And be thou my strong rock, and the house of defence: that thou mayest save me.

4 For thou art my strong rock, and my castle: be thou also my guide, and lead me for thy names sake.

5 Draw me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength.

6 Into thy hand I commend my spirit: for thou hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou God of truth.

7 I have hated them that hold of superstitious vanities: and my trust hath been in the Lord.

8 I will be glad, and rejoyce in thy mercie: for thou hast considered my trouble, and hast known my soul in adversities.

9 Thou hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy: but hast set my feet in a large room.

10 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble: and mine eye is consumed for very heaviness, yea, my soul and my body.

11 For my life is waxen old with heaviness: and my yeares with mourning.

12 My strength faileth me, because of mine iniquity: and my bones are consumed.

13 I became a reproof among all mine enemies, but specially among my neighbours: and they of mine acquaintance were afraid of me, and they that did see me without, conveyed themselves from me.

14 I am clean forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am become like a broken vessel.

15 For I have heard the blasphemy of the multitude: and fear is on every side, while they conspire together against me, and take their counsel to take away my life.

16 But my hope hath been in thee, O Lord: I have said, Thou art my God.

17 My time is in thy hand, deliver me from the hand of mine enemies: and from them that persecute me.

18 Shew thy servant the light of thy countenance: and save me for thy mercies sake.

19 Let me not be confounded, O Lord, for I have called upon thee: let the ungodly be put to confusion, and be put to silence in the grave.

20 Let the lying lips be put to silence: which cruelly, disdainfully, and despitefully speak against the righteous.

21 O how plentiful is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee: and that thou hast prepared for them that put their trust in thee, even before the sonnes of men!

22 Thou shalt hide them privily by thine own presence, from the provoking of all men: thou shalt keep them secretly in thy tabernacle from the strife of tongues.

23 Thanks be to the Lord: for he hath shewed me marvellous great kindness in a strong city.

24 And when I made haste, I said: I am cast out of the sight of thine eyes.

25 Neverthelesse, thou heardest the voice of my prayer : when I cried unto thee.

26 O love the Lord, all ye his saints : for the Lord preserveth them that are faithfull, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

27 Be strong, and he shall stablish your heart : all ye that put your trust in the Lord.

Beati quorum. Psal. 32.

Evening
prayer.

Blessed is he whose unrighteousnesse is forgiven : and whose sinne is covered.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the Lord imputeth no sinne : and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 For while I held my tongue : my bones consumed away through my daily complaining.

4 For thy hand is heavie upon me day and night : and my moisture is like the drought in summer.

5 I will knowledge my sinne unto thee : and mine unrighteousnesse have I not hid.

6 I said, I will confesse my sinnes unto the Lord : and so thou forgavest the wickednesse of my sinne.

7 For this shall every one that is godly make his prayer unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found : but in the great water-floods they shall not come nigh him.

8 Thou art a place to hide me in, thou shalt preserve me from trouble : thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance.

9 I will enform thee, and teach thee in the way wherein thou shalt go : and I will guide thee with mine eye.

10 Be ye not like to horse and mule, which have no understanding : whose mouthes must be holden with bit and bridle, lest they fall upon thee.

11 Great plagues remain for the ungodly : but whoso putteth his trust in the Lord, mercy embraceth him on every side.

12 Beglad, O ye righteous, and rejoyce in the Lord : and be joyfull all ye that are true of heart.

Exultate iusti. Psal. 33.

Rejoyce in the Lord, O ye righteous : for it becometh well the just to be thankfull.

2 Praise the Lord with harp : sing psalmes unto him with the lute and instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing unto the Lord a new song : sing praises lustily (unto him) with a good courage.

4 For the word of the Lord is true : and all his works are faithfull.

5 He loveth righteousness and judgement : the earth is full of the goodnesse of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heavens made : and all the hosts of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together, as it were upon an heap : and layeth up the deep as in a treasure-house.

8 Let all the earth fear the Lord : stand in awe of him all ye that dwell in the world.

9 For he spake, and it was done : he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsel of the hea-

then to nought : and maketh the devices of the people to be of none effect, and casteth out the counsels of princes.

11 The counsel of the Lord shall endure for ever : and the thoughts of his heart from generation to generation.

12 Blessed are the people whose God is the Lord Jehova : and blessed are the folk that he hath chosen to him to be his inheritance.

13 The Lord looked down from heaven, and beheld all the children of men : from the habitation of his dwelling he considereth all them that dwell in the earth.

14 He fashioneth all the hearts of them : and understandeth all their works.

15 There is no king that can be saved by the multitude of an host : neither is any mighty man delivered by much strength.

16 An horse is counted but a vain thing to save a man : neither shall he deliver any man by his great strength.

17 Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him : and upon them that put their trust in his mercie.

18 To deliver their souls from death : and to feed them in the time of dearth.

19 Our soul hath patiently tarried for the Lord : for he is our help and our shield.

20 For our heart shall rejoyce in him : because we have hoped in his holy name.

21 Let thy mercifull kindnesse, O Lord, be upon us : like as we do put our trust in thee.

Benedicam Domino. Psal. 34.

I Will alway give thanks unto the Lord : his praise shall ever be in my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her boast of the Lord : the humble shall heare thereof, and be glad.

3 O praise the Lord with me : and let us magnifie his name together.

4 I fought the Lord, and he heard me : yea, he delivered me out of all my fear.

5 They had an eye unto him, and were lightened : and their faces were not ashamed.

6 Lo, the poore crieth, and the Lord heareth him : yea, and saveth him out of all his troubles.

7 The angel of the Lord tarrieth round about them that fear him : and delivereth them.

8 O taste and see how gracious the Lord is : blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 O fear the Lord ye that be his saints : for they that fear him lack nothing.

10 The lions do lack, and suffer hunger : but they which seek the Lord, shall want no manner of thing that is good.

11 Come ye children and hearken unto me : I will teach you the fear of the Lord.

12 What man is he that lusteth to live, and would faine see good dayes : keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips that they speak no guile.

13 Eschew evil, and do good : seek peace, and ensue it.

14 The eyes of the Lord are over the righteous : and his eares are open unto their prayers.

15 The countenance of the Lord is against them that do evil : to root out the remembrance of them from the earth.

16 The righteous crie, and the Lord heareth them: and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

17 The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a contrite heart: and will save such as be of an humble spirit.

18 Great are the troubles of the righteous: but the Lord delivereth him out of all.

19 He keepeth all his bones: so that not one of them is broken.

20 But misfortune shall slay the ungodly: and they that hate the righteous, shall be desolate.

21 The Lord delivereth the souls of his servants: and all they that put their trust in him shall not be destitute.

Judica me, Domine. Psal. 35.

Morning
prayer.



Lead thou my cause, O Lord, with them that strive with me: and fight thou against them that fight against me.

2 Lay hand upon the shield and buckler: and stand up to help me.

3 Bring forth the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me: say unto my soul, I am thy salvation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul: let them be turned back, and brought to confusion, that imagine mischief for me.

5 Let them be as the dust before the wind: and the angel of the Lord scattering them.

6 Let their way be dark and slipperie: and let the angel of the Lord persecute them.

7 For they have privily laid their net to destroy me without a cause: yea, even without a cause have they made a pit for my soul.

8 Let a sudden destruction come upon him unawares, and his net that he hath laid privily, catch himself: that he may fall into his own mischief.

9 And my soul be joyfull in the Lord: it shall rejoyce in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poore from him that is too strong for him: yea, the poore and him that is in miserie, from him that spoileth him?

11 False witnesse did rise up: they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me evil for good: to the great discomfort of my soul.

13 Nevertheless, when they were sick, I put on sackcloth, and humbled my soul with fasting: and my prayer shall turn into mine own bo-some.

14 I behaved my self as though it had been my friend, or my brother: I went heavily, as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine adversitie they rejoyced, and gathered them together: yea, the very abjects came together against me unawares, making mows at me, and ceased not.

16 With the flatterers were busie mockers: which gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou look upon this: O deliver my soul from the calamities which they

bring on me, and my darling from the lions.

18 So will I give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

19 O let not them that are mine enemies triumph over me ungodly: neither let them wink with their eyes that hate me without a cause.

20 And why? their communing is not for peace: but they imagine deceitfull words against them that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped on me with their mouthes: and said, Fie on thee, fie on thee, we saw it with our eyes.

22 This thou hast seen, O Lord: hold not thy tongue then, go not farre from me, O Lord.

23 Awake, and stand up to judge my quarrel: avenge thou my cause, my God and my Lord.

24 Judge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness: and let them not triumph over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, There, there, so would we have it: neither let them say, We have devoured him.

26 Let them be put to confusion and shame together that rejoyce at my trouble: let them be clothed with rebuke and dishonour that boast themselves against me.

27 Let them be glad and rejoyce that favour my righteous dealing: yea, let them say alway, Blessed be the Lord, which hath pleasure in the prosperitie of his servant.

28 And as for my tongue, it shall be talking of thy righteousness: and of thy praise all the day long.

Dixit injustus. Psal. 36.

MY heart sheweth me the wickednesse of the ungodly: that there is no fear of God before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himself in his own sight: untill his abominable sinne be found out.

3 The words of his mouth are unrighteous, and full of deceit: he hath left off to behave himself wisely, and to do good.

4 He imagineth mischief upon his bed, and hath set himself in no good way: neither doth he abhorre any thing that is evil.

5 Thy mercie, O Lord, reacheth unto the heavens: and thy faithfulness unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness standeth like the strong mountains: thy judgements are like the great deep.

7 Thou Lord shalt save both man and beast, how excellent is thy mercie, O God: and the children of men shall put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be satisfied with the plenteousnesse of thy house: and thou shalt give them drink of thy pleasures, as out of the river.

9 For with thee is the well of life: and in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue forth thy loving kindnesse unto them that know thee: and thy righteousness unto them that are true of heart.

11 O let not the foot of pride come against me: and let not the hand of the ungodly cast me down.

12 There are they fallen (all) that work wickednesse: they are cast down, and shall not be able to stand.

Evening
prayer.*Noli amulari. Psal. 37.*

Ret not thy self because of the ungodly : neither be thou envious against the evil-doers.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grasse : and be withered even as the green herb.

3 Put thou thy trust in the Lord, and be doing good : dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thou in the Lord : and he shall give thee thy hearts desire.

5 Commit thy way unto the Lord, and put thy trust in him : and he shall bring it to passe.

6 He shall make thy righteousness as clear as the light : and thy just dealing as the noon-day.

7 Hold thee still in the Lord, and abide patiently upon him : but grieve not thy self at him whose way doth prosper, against the man that doeth after evil counsels.

8 Leave off from wrath, and let go displeasure : fret not thy self, else shalt thou be moved to do evil.

9 Wicked doers shall be rooted out : and they that patiently abide the Lord, those shall inherit the land.

10 Yet a little while, and the ungodly shall be clean gone : thou shalt look after his place, and he shall be away.

11 But the meek-spirited shall possess the earth : and shall be refreshed in the multitude of peace.

12 The ungodly seeketh counsel against the just : and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh him to scorn : for he hath seen that his day is coming.

14 The ungodly have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow : to cast down the poore and needy, and to slay such as be of a right conversation.

15 Their sword shall go through their own heart : and their bow shall be broken.

16 A small thing that the righteous hath : is better then great riches of the ungodly.

17 For the arms of the ungodly shall be broken : and the Lord upholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the dayes of the godly : and their inheritance shall endure for ever.

19 They shall not be confounded in the perilous time : and in the dayes of dearth they shall have enough.

20 As for the ungodly, they shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall consume as the fat of lambes : yea, even as the smoke shall they consume away.

21 The ungodly borroweth, and payeth not again : but the righteous is mercifull and liberal.

22 Such as be blessed of God shall possess the land : and they that be cursed of him shall be rooted out.

23 The Lord ordereth a good mans going : and maketh his way acceptable to himself.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be cast away : for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now am old : and

yet saw I never the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging their bread.

26 The righteous is ever mercifull, and lendeth : and his seed is blessed.

27 Flee from evil, and do the thing that is good : and dwell for evermore.

28 For the Lord loveth the thing that is right : he forsaketh not his that be godly, but they are preserved for ever.

29 The righteous shall be punished : as for the seed of the ungodly, it shall be rooted out.

30 The righteous shall inherit the land : and dwell therein for ever.

31 The mouth of the righteous is exercised in wisdom : and his tongue will be talking of judgment.

32 The law of his God is in his heart : and his goings shall not slide.

33 The ungodly seeth the righteous : and seeketh occasion to slay him.

34 The Lord will not leave him in his hand : nor condemn him when he is judged.

35 Hope thou in the Lord, and keep his way, and he shall promote thee, that thou shalt possess the land : when the ungodly shall perish, thou shalt see it.

36 I my self have seen the ungodly in great power : and flourishing like a green bay-tree.

37 And I went by, and lo, he was gone : I sought him, but his place could no where be found.

38 Keep innocencie, and take heed unto the thing that is right : for that shall bring a man peace at the last.

39 As for the transgressours, they shall perish together : and the end of the ungodly is, They shall be rooted out at the last.

40 But the salvation of the righteous cometh of the Lord : which is also their strength in the time of trouble.

41 And the Lord shall stand by them, and save them : he shall deliver them from the ungodly, and shall save them, because they put their trust in him.

Domine, nē in furore. Psal. 38.

Ut me not to rebuke, O Lord, in thine anger : neither chasten me in thine heaveie displeasure.

2 For thine arrows stick fast in me : and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no health in my flesh, because of thy displeasure : neither is there any rest in my bones, by reason of my sinne.

4 For my wickednesses are gone over my head : and are like a sore burden too heaveie for me to bear.

5 My wounds stink and are corrupt : through my foolishnesse.

6 I am brought into so great trouble and miserie : that I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loyns are filled with a sore disease : and there is no whole part in my body.

8 I am feeble and sore smitten : I have rored for the very disquietnesse of my heart.

9 Lord, thou knowest all my desire : and my groning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength hath failed me :

Morning
prayer.

me: and the sight of mine eyes is gone from me.

11 My lovers and my neighbours did stand looking upon my trouble: and my kinsmen stood afarre off.

12 They also that sought after my life, laid snares for me: and they that went about to do me evil, talked of wickednesse, and imagined deceit all the day long.

13 As for me, I was like a deaf man, and heard not: and as one that is dumbe, which doth not open his mouth.

14 I became even as a man that heareth not: and in whose mouth are no reproofs.

15 For in thee, O Lord, have I put my trust: thou shalt answer for me, O Lord my God.

16 I have required that they (even mine enemies) should not triumph over me: for when my foot slipt, they rejoyced greatly against me.

17 And I truly am set in the plague: and my heaviness is ever in my sight.

18 For I will confesse my wickednesse: and be sorie for my sinne.

19 But mine enemies live, and are mightie: and they that hate me wrongfully are many in number.

20 They also that reward evil for good, are against me: because I follow the thing that good is.

21 For sake me not, O Lord my God: be not thou farre from me.

22 Hasten thee to help me: O Lord God my salvation.

Dixi, Custodiam. Psal. 39.

I Said, I will take heed to my wayes: that I offend not in my tongue.

2 I will keep my mouth as it were with a bridle: while the ungodly is in my sight.

3 I held my tongue, and spake nothing: I kept silence, yea, even from good words, but it was pain and grief to me.

4 My heart was hot within me, and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled: and at the last I spake with my tongue.

5 Lord, let me know mine end, and the number of my dayes: that I may be certified how long I have to live.

6 Behold, thou hast made my dayes as it were a span long: and mine age is even as nothing in respect of thee, and verily every man living is altogether vanity.

7 For man walketh in a vain shadow, and disquieteth himself in vain: he heapeth up riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them.

8 And now Lord, what is my hope: truly my hope is even in thee.

9 Deliver me from all mine offences: and make me not a rebuke unto the foolish.

10 I became dumbe, and opened not my mouth: for it was thy doing.

11 Take thy plague away from me: I am even consumed by the means of thy heavie hand.

12 When thou with rebukes dost chasten man for sinne, thou makest his beautie to consume away like as it were a moth fretting a garment: every man therefore is but vanitie.

13 Heare my prayer, O Lord, and with thine eares consider my calling: hold not thy peace at my tears.

14 For I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner: as all my fathers were.

15 O spare me a little, that I may recover my strength: before I go hence, and be no more seen.

Expectans expectavi. Psal. 40.

I Waited patiently for the Lord: and he enclined unto me, and heard my calling.

2 He brought me also out of the horrible pit, out of the mire and clay: and set my feet upon the rock, and ordered my goings.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth: even a thanksgiving unto our God.

4 Many shall see it, and fear: and shall put their trust in the Lord.

5 Blessed is the man that hath set his hope in the Lord: and turned not unto the proud, and to such as go about with lies.

6 O Lord my God, great are thy wondrous works which thou hast done: like as be also thy thoughts which are to us-ward, and yet there is no man that ordereth them unto thee.

7 If I would declare them and speak of them: they should be more then I am able to expresse.

8 Sacrifice and meat-offering thou wouldest not have: but mine eares hast thou opened.

9 Burnt-offerings and sacrifice for sinne hast thou not required: then said I, Lo, I come.

10 In the volume of the book it is written of me, that I should fulfill thy will, O my God: I am content to do it, yea, thy law is within my heart.

11 I have declared thy righteousness in the great congregation: lo, I will not refrain my lips, O Lord, and that thou knowest.

12 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart: my talking hath been of thy truth, and of thy salvation.

13 I have not kept back thy loving mercie and truth: from the great congregation.

14 Withdraw not thou thy mercie from me, O Lord: let thy loving kindness and thy truth alway preserve me.

15 For innumerable troubles are come about me, my sinnes have taken such hold upon me, that I am not able to look up: yea, they are more in number then the hairs of mine head, and my heart hath failed me.

16 O Lord, let it be thy pleasure to deliver me: make haste, O Lord, to help me.

17 Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it: let them be driven backward and put to rebuke that wish me evil.

18 Let them be desolate and rewarded with shame, that say unto me: Fie upon thee, fie upon thee.

19 Let all those that seek thee, be joyfull and glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

20 As for me, I am poore and needy: but the Lord careth for me.

21 Thou art my helper and redeemer: make no long tarrying, O my God.

Beatus qui intelligit. Psal. 41.

Blessed is he that considereth the poore (and needy:) the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble.

2 The Lord preserve him and keep him alive, that he may be blessed upon earth: and deliver not thou him into the will of his enemies.

Evening prayer.

3 The Lord comfort him when he lieth sick upon his bed: make thou all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, Lord be mercifull unto me: heal my soul, for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me: When shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanitie: and his heart conceiveth falshood within himself, and when he cometh forth, he telleth it.

7 All mine enemies whisper together against me: even against me do they imagine this evil.

8 Let the sentence of guiltinesse proceed against him: and now that he lieth, let him rise up no more.

9 Yea, even mine own familiar friend whom I trusted: which did also eat of my bread, hath laid great wait for me.

10 But be thou mercifull unto me, O Lord: raise thou me up again, and I shall reward them.

11 By this I know thou favourest me: that mine enemy doth not triumph against me.

12 And when I am in my health thou upholdest me: and shalt set me before thy face for ever.

13 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: world without end. Amen.

Quemadmodum. Psal. 42.

Like as the hart desireth the water-brooks: so longeth my soul after thee, O God.

2 My soul is athirst for God, yea, even for the living God: when shall I come to appear before the presence of God?

3 My tears have been my meat day and night: while they daily say unto me, Where is now thy God?

4 Now when I think thereupon, I poure out my heart by myself: for I went with the multitude, and brought them forth into the house of God.

5 In the voice of praise and thanksgiving: among such as keep holy-day.

6 Why art thou so full of heaviness, O my soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

7 Put thy trust in God: for I will yet give him thanks for the help of his countenance.

8 My God, my soul is vexed within me: therefore will I remember thee concerning the land of Jordan, and the little hill of Hermon.

9 One deep calleth another, because of the noise of the water-pipes: all thy waves and storms are gone over me.

10 The Lord hath granted his loving kindness on the day-time: and in the night-season did I sing of him, and made my prayer unto the God of my life.

11 I will say unto the God of my strength, Why hast thou forgotten me: why go I thus heavily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

12 My bones are smitten asunder as with a sword: while mine enemies (that trouble me) cast me in the teeth.

13 Namely, while they say daily unto me: Where is now thy God?

14 Why art thou so vexed, O my soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

15 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet thank

him, which is the help of my countenance, and my God.

Judica me, Deus. Psal. 43.

Give sentence with me, O God, and defend my cause against the ungodly people: O deliver me from the deceitfull and wicked man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength, why hast thou put me from thee: and why go I so heavily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth, that they may lead me: and bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling.

4 And that I may go unto the altar of God, even unto the God of my joy and gladness: and upon the harp will I give thanks unto thee, O God my God.

5 Why art thou so heavy, O my soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

6 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet give him thanks, which is the help of my countenance, and my God.

Deus, auribus. Psal. 44.

WE have heard with our eares, O God, our fathers have told us: what thou hast done in their time of old.

2 How thou hast driven out the heathen with thy hand, and planted them in: how thou hast destroyed the nations, and cast them out.

3 For they gat not the land in possession through their own sword: neither was it their own arm that helped them.

4 But thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance: because thou hadst a favour unto them.

5 Thou art my King, O God: send help unto Jacob.

6 Through thee will we overthrow our enemies: and in thy name will we tread them under that rise up against us.

7 For I will not trust in my bow: it is not my sword that shall help me.

8 But it is thou that savest us from our enemies: and puttest them to confusion that hate us.

9 We make our boast of God all day long: and will praise thy name for ever.

10 But now thou art farre off, and puttest us to confusion: and goest not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makest us to turn our backs upon our enemies: so that they which hate us spoil our goods.

12 Thou lettest us to be eaten up like sheep: and hast scattered us among the heathen.

13 Thou sellest thy people for nought: and takest no money for them.

14 Thou makest us to be rebuked of our neighbours: to be laughed to scorn, and had in derision of them that are round about us.

15 Thou makest us to be a by-word among the heathen: and that the people shake their heads at us.

16 My confusion is daily before me: and the shame of my face hath covered me.

17 For the voice of the slanderer and blasphemer: for the enemy and avenger.

18 And

18 And though all this be come upon us, yet do we not forget thee: nor behave our selves forwardly in thy covenant.

19 Our heart is not turned back: neither our steps gone out of thy way.

20 No not when thou hast smitten us into the place of dragons: and covered us with the shadow of death.

21 If we have forgotten the name of our God, and holden up our hands to any strange god: shall not God search it out? for he knoweth the very secrets of the heart.

22 For thy sake also are we killed all the day long: and are counted as sheep appointed to be slain.

23 Up Lord, why sleepest thou: awake, and be not absent from us for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face: and forgettest our miserie and trouble?

25 For our soul is brought low, even unto the dust: our belly cleaveth unto the ground.

26 Arise and help us: and deliver us for thy mercies sake.

Eructavit cor meum. Psal. 45.

MY heart is ending of a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made unto the king.

2 My tongue is the pen: of a ready writer.

3 Thou art fairer then the children of men: full of grace are thy lips, because God hath blessed thee for ever.

4 Gird thee with thy sword upon thy thigh, O thou most mighty: according to thy worship and renown.

5 Good luck have thou with thine honour: ride on, because of the word of truth, of meeknesse and righteousnesse, and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

6 Thy arrows are very sharp, and the people shall be subdued unto thee: even in the midst among the kings enemies.

7 Thy fear, O God, endureth for ever: the sceptre of thy kingdome is a right sceptre.

8 Thou hast loved righteousnesse, and hated iniquitie: wherefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oyl of gladnesse above thy fellows.

9 All thy garments smell of myrrhe, aloes, and cassia: out of the ivorie palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

10 Kings daughters were among thy honourable women: upon thy right hand did stand the queen in a vesture of gold (wrought about with divers colours)

11 Harken, O daughter, and consider, encline thine eare: forget also thine own people, and thy fathers house.

12 So shall the king have pleasure in thy beauty: for he is thy Lord (God) and worship thou him.

13 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift: like as the rich also among the people shall make their supplication before thee.

14 The kings daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

15 She shall be brought unto the king in raiment of needle-work: the virgins that be her fel-

lows shall bear her companie, and shall be brought unto thee.

16 With joy and gladnesse shall they be brought: and shall enter into the kings palace.

17 In stead of thy fathers thou shalt have children: whom thou mayest make princes in all lands.

18 I will remember thy name from one generation to another: therefore shall the people give thanks unto thee world without end.

Deus noster refugium. Psal. 46.

GOD is our hope and strength: a very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will we not fear though the earth be moved: and though the hills be carried into the midst of the sea.

3 Though the waters thereof rage and swell: and though the mountains shake at the tempest of the same.

4 The rivers of the flood thereof shall make glad the citie of God: the holy place of the tabernacle of the most Highest.

5 God is in the midst of her, therefore shall she not be removed: God shall help her, and that right early.

6 The heathen make much ado, and the kingdomes are moved: but God hath shewed his voice, and the earth shall melt away.

7 The Lord of hosts is with us: the God of Jacob is our refuge.

8 O come hither, and behold the works of the Lord: what destruction he hath brought upon the earth.

9 He maketh warres to cease in all the world: he breaketh the bow, and knappeth the spear in funder, and burneth the chariots in the fire.

10 Be still then, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hosts is with us: the God of Jacob is our refuge.

Omnes gentes plaudite. Psal. 47.



Clap your hands together, all ye people: O sing unto God with the voice of melodie. *Evening Prayer.*

2 For the Lord is high, and to be feared: he is the great King upon all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people under us: and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose out an heritage for us: even the worship of Jacob whom he loved.

5 God is gone up with a merrie noise: and the Lord with the sound of the trump.

6 O sing praises, sing praises unto (our) God: O sing praises, sing praises unto our King.

7 For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon his holy seat.

9 The princes of the people are joynd unto the people of the God of Abraham: for God, which is very high exalted, doth defend the earth as it were with a shield.

Magnus Dominus. Psal. 48.

GREAT is the Lord, and highly to be praised: in the city of our God, even upon his holy hill.

2 The

2 The hill of Sion is a fair place, and the joy of the whole earth : upon the north-side lieth the citie of the great king, God is well known in her palaces as a sure refuge.

3 For lo, the kings of the earth : are gathered and gone by together.

4 They marvelled to see such things : they were astonied, and suddenly cast down.

5 Fear came there upon them, and sorrow : as upon a woman in her travail.

6 Thou shalt break the ships of the sea : through the east-wind.

7 Like as we have heard, so have we seen in the citie of the Lord of hosts, in the citie of our God : God upholdeth the same for ever.

8 We wait for thy loving kindnesse, O God : in the midst of thy temple.

9 O God, according unto thy name, so is thy praise unto the worlds end : thy right hand is full of righteousnesse.

10 Let the mount Sion rejoyce, and the daughters of Juda be glad : because of thy judgements.

11 Walk about Sion, and go round about her : and tell the towres thereof.

12 Mark well her bulwarks, set up her houses : that ye may tell them that come after.

13 For this God is our God for ever and ever : he shall be our guide unto death.

Audite hæc, omnes. Psal. 49.

O Heare ye this, all ye people : ponder it with your eares, all ye that dwell in the world.

2 High and low, rich and poore : one with another.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom : and my heart shall muse of understanding.

4 I will incline mine eare to the parable : and shew my dark speech upon the harp.

5 Wherefore should I fear in the dayes of wickednesse : and when the wickednesse of my heels compasseth me round about ?

6 There be some that put their trust in their goods : and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches.

7 But no man may deliver his brother : nor make agreement unto God for him.

8 For it cost more to redeem their souls : so that he must let that alone for ever.

9 Yea, though he live long : and see not the grave.

10 For he seeth that wise men also die, and perish together : as well as the ignorant and foolish, and leave their riches for other.

11 And yet they think that their houses shall continue for ever : and that their dwelling-places shall endure from one generation to another, and call the lands after their own names.

12 Neverthelesse, man will not abide in honour : seeing he may be compared unto the beasts that perish, this is the way of them.

13 This is their foolishnesse : and their posteritie praise their saying.

14 They lie in the hell like sheep, death gnaweth upon them, and the righteous shall have domination over them in the morning : their beautie shall consume in the sepulchre out of their dwelling.

15 But God hath delivered my soul from the place of hell : for he shall receive me.

16 Be not thou afraid though one be made rich : or if the glorie of his house be increased.

17 For he shall carrie nothing away with him when he dieth : neither shall his pomp follow him.

18 For while he lived, he counted himself an happie man : and so long as thou doest well unto thy self, men will speak good of thee.

19 He shall follow the generation of his fathers : and shall never see light.

20 Man being in honour, hath no understanding : but is compared unto the beasts that perish.

Deus deorum. Psal. 50.



L He Lord, even the most mightie God hath spoken : and called the world, from the rising up of the sunne, unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Sion hath God appeared : in perfect beautie.

3 Our God shall come and shall not keep silence : there shall go before him a consuming fire, and a mightie tempest shall be stirred up round about him.

4 He shall call the heaven from above : and the earth, that he may judge his people.

5 Gather my saints together unto me : those that have made a covenant with me with sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousnesse : for God is judge himself.

7 Heare, O my people, and I will speak : I my self will testifie against thee, O Israel, for I am God, even thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee because of thy sacrifices, or for thy burnt-offerings : because they were not alway before me.

9 I will take no bullock out of thine house : nor he-goats out of thy folds.

10 For all the beasts of the forrest are mine : and so are the cattels upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls upon the mountains : and the wild beasts of the field are in my sight.

12 If I be hungrie, I will not tell thee : for the whole world is mine, and all that is therein.

13 Thinkest thou that I will eat bulls flesh : and drink the blood of goats ?

14 Offer unto God thanksgiving : and pay thy vows unto the most Highest.

15 And call upon me in the time of trouble : so will I heare thee, and thou shalt praise me.

16 But unto the ungodly said God : Why dost thou preach my laws, and takest my covenant in thy mouth ?

17 Whereas thou hatest to be reformed : and hast cast my words behind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thief, thou consentedst unto him : and hast been partaker with the adulterers.

19 Thou hast let thy mouth speak wickednesse : and with thy tongue thou hast set forth deceit.

20 Thou satest and spakest against thy brother : yea, and hast slandered thine own mothers sonne.

21 These things hast thou done, and I held my tongue, and thou thoughtest wickedly, that I am even such a one as thy self : but I will reprove thee,

thee, and set before thee the things that thou hast done.

22 O consider this, ye that forget God: lest I pluck you away, and there be none to deliver you.

23 Whofo offereth me thanks and praise, he honoureth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation right, will I shew the salvation of God.

Miserere mei, Deus. Psal. 51.

HAve mercie upon me, O God, after thy great goodnesse: according to the multitude of thy mercies do away mine offences.

2 Wash me thoroughly from my wickednesse: and cleanse me from my sinne.

3 For I knowledg my faults: and my sinne is ever before me.

4 Against thee onely have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and clear when thou art judged.

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse: and in sinne hath my mother conceived me.

6 But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge me with hyssope, and I shall be clean: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter then snow.

8 Thou shalt make me heare of joy and gladnesse: that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoyce.

9 Turn thy face from my finnes: and put out all my misdeeds.

10 Make me a clean heart, O God: and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

12 O give me the comfort of thy help again: and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

13 Then shall I teach thy wayes unto the wicked: and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from bloud-guiltinesse, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

15 Thou shalt open my lips, O Lord: and my mouth shall shew thy praise.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt-offerings.

17 The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken and contrite heart, O God, shalt thou not despise.

18 O be favourable and gracious unto Sion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt-offerings and oblations: then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar.

Quid gloriaris? Psal. 52.

VHy boastest thou thy self, thou tyrant: that thou canst do mischief?

2 Whereas the goodnesse of God: endureth yet daily.

3 Thy tongue imagineth wickednesse: and with lies thou curtest like a sharp rasour.

4 Thou hast loved unrighteousnesse more then goodnesse: and to talk of lies more then righteousness.

5 Thou hast loved to speak all words that may do hurt: O thou false tongue.

6 Therefore shall God destroy thee for ever: he shall take thee, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling, and root thee out of the land of the living.

7 The righteous also shall see this, and fear: and shall laugh him to scorn.

8 Lo, this is the man that took not God for his strength: but trusted unto the multitude of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickednesse.

9 As for me, I am like a green olive-tree in the house of God: my trust is in the tender mercie of God for ever and ever.

10 I will alwayes give thanks unto thee for that thou hast done: and I will hope in thy name, for thy saints like it well.

Dixit insipiens. Psal. 53.



He foolish body hath said in his heart: There is no God.

Evening prayer.

2 Corrupt are they, and become abominable in their wickednesse: there is none that doeth good.

3 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men: to see if there were any that would understand, and seek after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is also none that doeth good, no nor one.

5 Are not they without understanding that work wickednesse: eating up my people as if they would eat bread? they have not called upon God.

6 They were afraid where no fear was: for God hath broken the bones of him that besieged thee, thou hast put them to confusion, because God hath despised them.

7 Oh that the salvation were given unto Israel out of Sion: oh that the Lord would deliver his people out of captivitie.

8 Then should Jacob rejoyce: and Israel should be right glad.

Deus, in nomine. Psal. 54.

SAve me, O God, for thy names sake: and avenge me in thy strength.

2 Heare my prayer, O God: and hearken unto the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen up against me: and tyrants, which have not God before their eyes, seek after my soul.

4 Behold, God is my helper: the Lord is with them that uphold my soul.

5 He shall reward evil unto mine enemies: destroy thou them in thy truth.

6 An offering of a free heart will I give thee, and praise thy name, O Lord: because it is so comfortable.

7 For he hath delivered me out of all my trouble: and mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemies.

Exaudi, Deus. Psal. 55.

HEare my prayer, O God: and hide not thy self from my petition.

2 Take heed unto me, and heare me: how I mourn in my prayer, and am vexed.

3 The enemy crieth so, and the ungodly cometh

cometh on so fast : for they are minded to do me some mischief, so maliciously are they set against me.

4 My heart is disquieted within me : and the fear of death is fallen upon me.

5 Fearfulnesse and trembling are come upon me : and an horrible dread hath overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove : for then would I flie away, and be at rest.

7 Lo, then would I get me away farre off : and remain in the wildernesse.

8 I would make haste to escape : because of the stormie wind and tempest.

9 Destroy their tongues, O Lord, and divide them : for I have spied unrighteousnesse and strife in the citie.

10 Day and night they go about within the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in the mids of it.

11 Wickednesse is therein : deceit and guile go not out of their streets.

12 For it is not an open enemy that hath done me this dishonour : for then I could have borne it.

13 Neither was it mine adversarie that did magnifie himself against me : for then (peradventure) I would have hid my self from him.

14 But it was even thou my companion: my guide, and mine own familiar friend.

15 We took sweet counsel together: and walked in the house of God as friends.

16 Let death come hastily upon them, and let them go down quick into hell : for wickednesse is in their dwellings, and among them.

17 As for me, I will call upon God : and the Lord shall save me.

18 In the evening, and morning, and at noon-day will I pray, and that instantly : and he shall heare my voice.

19 It is he that hath delivered my soul in peace from the battel that was against me: for there were many with me.

20 Yea, even God that endureth for ever, shall heare me, and bring them down: for they will not turn, nor fear God.

21 He laid his hands upon such as be at peace with him: and he brake his covenant.

22 The words of his mouth were softer then butter, having warre in his heart : his words were smoother then oyl, and yet be they very swords.

23 O cast thy burden upon the Lord, and he shall nourish thee : and shall not suffer the righteous to fall for ever.

24 And as for them: thou, O God, shalt bring them into the pit of destruction.

25 The bloudthirstie and deceitfull men shall not live out half their dayes: neverthelesse, my trust shall be in thee, O Lord.

Miserere mei, Deus. Psal. 56.

Morning
prayer.



BE mercifull unto me, O God, for man goeth about to devoure me : he is daily fighting and troubling me.

2 Mine enemies are daily in hand to swallow me up : for they be many that fight against me, O thou most Higheft.

3 Neverthelesse, though I am sometime afraid : yet put I my trust in thee.

4 I will praise God because of his word : I have put my trust in God, and will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 They daily mistake my words : all that they imagine is to do me evil.

6 They hold all together, and keep themselves close : and mark my steps when they lay wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape for their wickednesse : thou, O God, in thy displeasure shalt cast them down.

8 Thou tellest my flittings, put my tears into thy bottle: are not these things noted in thy book?

9 Whensoever I call upon thee, then shall mine enemies be put to flight : this I know, for God is on my side.

10 In Gods word will I rejoyce : in the Lords word will I comfort me.

11 Yea, in God have I put my trust : I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 Unto thee, O God, will I pay my vows : unto thee will I give thanks.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, and my feet from falling : that I may walk before God in the light of the living.

Miserere mei, Deus. Psal. 57.

BE mercifull unto me, O God, be mercifull unto me, for my soul trusteth in thee : and under the shadow of thy wings shall be my refuge untill this tyrannie be overpast.

2 I will call unto the most high God : even unto the God that shall perform the cause which I have in hand.

3 He shall send from heaven : and save me from the reproof of him that would eat me up.

4 God shall send forth his mercie and truth : my soul is among lions.

5 And I lie even among the children of men, that are set on fire : whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

6 Set up thy self, O God, above the heavens : and thy glorie above all the earth.

7 They have laid a net for my feet, and pressed down my soul : they have digged a pit before me, and are fallen into the mids of it themselves.

8 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed : I will sing and give praise.

9 Awake up my glorie, awake lute and harp : I myself will awake right early.

10 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people : and I will sing unto thee among the nations.

11 For the greatnesse of thy mercie reacheth unto the heavens : and thy truth unto the clouds.

12 Set up thy self, O God, above the heavens : and thy glorie above all the earth.

Si verè utique. Psal. 58.

ARe your minds set upon righteousness, O ye congregation: and do ye judge the thing that is right, O ye sonnes of men ?

2 Yea, ye imagine mischief in your heart upon the earth : and your hands deal with wickednesse.

3 The ungodly are froward even from their mothers

mothers wombe: as soon as they be born, they go astray, and speak lies.

4 They are as venomous as the poyson of a serpent: even like the deaf adder that stoppeth her eares.

5 Which refuseth to heare the voice of the charmer: charm he never so wisely.

6 Break their teeth, O God, in their mouthes, smite the jaw-bones of the lions, O Lord: let them fall away like water that runneth apace, and when they shoot their arrows, let them be rooted out.

7 Let them consume away like a snail, and be like the untimely fruit of a woman: and let them not see the sunne.

8 Or ever your pots be made hot with thorns: so let indignation vex him even as a thing that is raw.

9 The righteous shall rejoyce when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his footsteps in the blood of the ungodly.

10 So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous: doubtlesse there is a God that judgeth the earth.

Eripe me de inimicis. Psal. 59.

Evening
prayer.



Deliver me from mine enemies, O God: defend me from them that rise up against me.

2 O deliver me from the wicked doers: and save me from the bloud-thirstie men.

3 For lo, they lie waiting for my soul: the mighty men are gathered against me, without any offence or fault of me, O Lord.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault: arise thou therefore to help me, and behold.

5 Stand up, O Lord God of hosts, thou God of Israel, to visit all the heathen: and be not mercifull unto them that offend of malicious wickednesse.

6 They go to and fro in the evening: they grin like a dog, and runne about through the citie.

7 Behold, they speak with their mouth, and swords are in their lips: for who doth heare?

8 But thou, O Lord, shalt have them in derision: and thou shalt laugh all the heathen to scorn.

9 My strength will I ascribe unto thee: for thou art the God of my refuge.

10 God sheweth me his goodnesse plenteously: and God shall let me see my desire upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget it: but scatter them abroad among the people, and put them down, O Lord our defence.

12 For the sinne of their mouth, and for the words of their lips, they shall be taken in their pride: and why? their preaching is of cursing and lies.

13 Consume them in thy wrath, consume them, that they may perish: and know that it is God which ruleth in Jacob, and unto the ends of the world.

14 And in the evening they will return: grin like a dog, and will go about the citie.

15 They will run here and there for meat: and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 As for me, I will sing of thy power, and will praise thy mercie betimes in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing: for thou, O God, art my refuge, and my mercifull God.

Deus, repulisti nos. Psal. 60.

O God, thou hast cast us out, and scattered us abroad: thou hast also been displeased, O turn thee unto us again.

2 Thou hast moved the land, and divided it: heal the sores thereof, for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people heaveie things: thou hast given us a drink of deadly wine.

4 Thou hast given a token for such as fear thee: that they may triumph because of the truth.

5 Therefore were thy beloved delivered: help me with thy right hand, and heare me.

6 God hath spoken in his holinesse, I will rejoyce and divide Sichem: and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of my head, Juda is my law-giver.

8 Moab is my washpot, over Edom will I cast out my shoe: Philistia, be thou glad of me.

9 Who will lead me into the strong citie: who will bring me into Edom?

10 Hast thou not cast us out, O God: wilt not thou, O God, go out with our hosts?

11 O be thou our help in trouble: for vain is the help of man.

12 Through God will we do great acts: for it is he that shall tread down our enemies.

Exaudi, Deus. Psal. 61.

Hear my crying, O God: give eare unto my prayer.

2 From the ends of the earth will I call unto thee: when my heart is in heavinesse.

3 O set me up upon the rock that is higher then I: for thou hast been my hope, and a strong towre for me against theemie.

4 I will dwell in thy tabernacle for ever: and my trust shall be under the covering of thy wings.

5 For thou, O Lord, hast heard my desires: and hast given an heritage unto those that fear thy name.

6 Thou shalt grant the king a long life: that his yeares may endure throughout all generations.

7 He shall dwell before God for ever: O prepare thy loving mercie and faithfulnessse, that they may preserve him.

8 So will I alwayes sing praise unto thy name: that I may daily perform my vows.

Nonne Deo. Psal. 62.



My soul truly waiteth still upon God: for of him cometh my salvation.

2 He verily is my strength and my salvation: he is my defence, so that I shall not greatly fall.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against every

(G)

Morning
prayer.

every man: ye shall be slain all the sort of you, yea, as a tottering wall shall ye be, and like a broken hedge.

4 Their device is onely how to put him out whom God will exalt: their delight is in lies, they give good words with their mouth, but curse with their heart.

5 Neverthelesse, my soul, wait thou still upon God: for my hope is in him.

6 He truly is my strength and my salvation: he is my defence, so that I shall not fall.

7 In God is my health and my glorie: the rock of my might, and in God is my trust.

8 O put your trust in him alway, ye people: poure out your hearts before him, for God is our hope.

9 As for the children of men, they are but vain: the children of men are deceitfull upon the weights, they are altogether lighter then vanitie it self.

10 O trust not in wrong and robbérie, give not your selves unto vanitie: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

11 God spake once and twice: I have also heard the same, that power belongeth unto God.

12 And that thou Lord art mercifull: for thou rewardest every man according to his work.

Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 63.

O God, thou art my God: early will I seek thee.
2 My soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after thee: in a barren and drie land where no water is.

3 Thus have I looked for thee in holinesse: that I might behold thy power and glorie.

4 For thy loving kindnesse is better then the life it self: my lips shall praise thee.

5 As long as I live will I magnifie thee on this manner: and lift up my hands in thy name.

6 My soul shall be satisfied even as it were with marrow and fatnesse: when my mouth praiseth thee with joyfull lips.

7 Have I not remembred thee in my bed: and thought upon thee when I was waking?

8 Because thou hast been my helper: therefore under the shadow of thy wings will I rejoyce.

9 My soul hangeth upon thee: thy right hand hath upholden me.

10 These also that seek the hurt of my soul: they shall go under the earth.

11 Let them fall upon the edge of the sword: that they may be a portion for foxes.

12 But the king shall rejoyce in God, all they also that swear by him, shall be commended: for the mouth of them that speak lies, shall be stopped.

Exaudi, Deus. Psal. 64.

Hear my voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from fear of theemie.

2 Hide me from the gathering together of the froward: and from the insurrection of wicked doers.

3 Which have whet their tongue like a sword: and shoot out their arrows, even bitter words.

4 That they may privily shoot at him that is perfect: suddenly do they hit him, and fear not.

5 They courage themselves in mischief: and commune among themselves how they may lay snares, and say that no man shall see them.

6 They imagine wickednesse, and practise it: that they keep secret among themselves, every man in the deep of his heart.

7 But God shall suddenly shoot at them with a swift arrow: that they shall be wounded.

8 Yea, their own tongues shall make them fall: infomuch that who so seeth them shall laugh them to scorn.

9 And all men that see it, shall say, This hath God done: for they shall perceive that it is his work.

10 The righteous shall rejoyce in the Lord, and put his trust in him: and all they that are true of heart shall be glad.

Te decet hymnus. Psal. 65.



Hou, O God, art praised in Sion: and unto thee shall the vow be performed in Jerusalem.

2 Thou that hearest the prayer: unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 My misdeeds prevail against me: oh be thou mercifull unto our finnes.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou choosest and receivest unto thee: he shall dwell in thy court, and shall be satisfied with the pleasures of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

5 Thou shalt shew us wonderfull things in thy righteousness, O God of our salvation: thou that art the hope of all the ends of the earth, and of them that remain in the broad sea.

6 Which in his strength setteth fast the mountains: and is girded about with power.

7 Which stilleth the raging of the sea: and the noise of his waves, and the madnesse of his people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts of the earth, shall be afraid at thy tokens: thou that makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to praise thee.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and bledest it: thou makest it very plenteous.

10 The river of God is full of water: thou preparest their corn, for so thou providest for the earth.

11 Thou waterest her furrows, thou sendest rain into the little valleys thereof: thou makest it soft with the drops of rain, and bledest the increase of it.

12 Thou crownest the yeare with thy goodnesse: and thy clouds drop fatnesse.

13 They shall drop upon the dwellings of the wilderness: and the little hills shall rejoyce on every side.

14 The folds shall be full of sheep: the valleys also shall stand so thick with corn, that they shall laugh and sing.

Jubilate Deo. Psal. 66.

O Be joyfull in God, all ye lands: sing praises unto the honour of his name, make his praise to be glorious.

2 Say unto God, O how wonderfull art thou in thy works: through the greatnesse of thy power shall thine enemies be found liars unto thee.

3 For

3 For all the world shall worship thee: sing of thee, and praise thy name.

4 O come hither, and behold the works of God: how wonderfull he is in his doing toward the children of men.

5 He turned the sea into drie land: so that they went through the water on foot, there did we rejoyce thereof.

6 He ruleth with his power for ever, his eyes behold the people: and such as will not beleeve, shall not be able to exalt themselves.

7 O praise our God, ye people: and make the voice of his praise to be heard.

8 Which holdeth our soul in life: and suffereth not our feet to slip.

9 For thou, O God, hast proved us: thou also hast tried us, like as silver is tried.

10 Thou broughtest us into the snare: and laydest trouble upon our loyns.

11 Thou sufferedst mento ride over our heads: we went through fire and water, and thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.

12 I will go into thy house with burnt-offerings: and will pay thee my vows which I promised with my lips, and spake with my mouth when I was in trouble.

13 I will offer unto thee fat burnt-sacrifices, with the incense of rammes: I will offer bullocks and goats.

14 O come hither and hearken, all ye that fear God: and I will tell you what he hath done for my soul.

15 I called unto him with my mouth: and gave him praises with my tongue.

16 If I incline unto wickednesse with my heart: the Lord will not heare me.

17 But God hath heard me: and considered the voice of my prayer.

18 Praised be God, which hath not cast out my prayer: nor turned his mercie from me.

Deus misereatur. Psal. 67.

God be mercifull unto us, and blesse us: and shew us the light of his countenance, and be mercifull unto us.

2 That thy way may be known upon earth: thy saving health among all nations.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations rejoyce and be glad: for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

6 Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, even our own God shall give us his blessing.

7 God shall blesse us: and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

Exurgat Deus. Psal. 68.



Et God arise, and let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him, flee before him.

2 Like as the smoke vanisheth, so shalt thou drive them away: and like as wax melteth at the fire, so let the ungodly perish at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad and rejoyce before God: let them also be merrie and joyfull.

4 O sing unto God, and sing praises unto his name: magnifie him that rideth upon the heavens as it were upon an horse, praise him in his name, yea, and rejoyce before him.

5 He is a father of the fatherlesse, and defendeth the cause of the widows: even God in his holy habitation.

6 He is the God that maketh men to be of one mind in an house, and bringeth the prisoners out of captivitie: but letteth the runnagates continue in scarcenesse.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before the people: when thou wentest through the wilderness.

8 The earth shook, and the heavens dropped at the presence of God: even as Sinai also was moved at the presence of God, which is the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, sentest a gracious rain upon thine inheritance: and refreshedst it when it was wearie.

10 Thy congregation shall dwell therein: for thou, O God, hast of thy goodnesse prepared for the poore.

11 The Lord gave the word: great was the companie of the preachers.

12 Kings with their armies did flee and were discomfited: and they of the household divided the spoil.

13 Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove: that is covered with silver wings, and her feathers like gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered kings for their sake: then were they as white as snow in Salmon.

15 As the hill of Basan, so is Gods hill: even an high hill, as the hill of Basan.

16 Why hop ye so, ye high hills? this is Gods hill, in the which it pleaseth him to dwell: yea, the Lord will abide in it for ever.

17 The chariots of God are twentie thousand, even thousands of angels: and the Lord is among them as in the holy place of Sinai.

18 Thou art gone up on high, thou hast led captivitie captive, and received gifts for men: yea, even for thine enemies, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Praised be the Lord daily: even the God which helpeth us, and poureth his benefits upon us.

20 He is our God, even the God of whom cometh salvation: God is the Lord by whom we escape death.

21 God shall wound the head of his enemies: and the hairie scalp of such a one as goeth on still in his wickednesse.

22 The Lord hath said, I will bring my people again, as I did from Basan: mine own will I bring again, as I did sometime from the deep of the sea.

23 That thy foot may be dipped in the bloud of thine enemies: and that the tongue of thy dogs may be red through the same.

24 It is well seen, O God, how thou goest: how thou my God and King goest in the sanctuary.

25 The fingers go before, the minstrels follow after: in the midst are the damfels playing with the timbrels.

26 Give thanks, O Israel, unto God the Lord, in the congregations: from the ground of the heart.

27 There is little Benjamin their ruler, and the princes of Juda their counsel: the princes of Zabulon, and the princes of Nephthali.

28 Thy God hath sent forth strength for thee: stablish the thing, O God, that thou hast wrought in us.

29 For thy temples sake at Jerusalem: so shall kings bring presents unto thee.

30 When the companie of the spear-men, and multitude of the mightie, are scattered abroad among the beasts of the people, so that they humbly bring pieces of silver: and when he hath scattered the people that delight in warre.

31 Then shall the princes come out of Egypt: the Morians land shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, O ye kingdomes of the earth: O sing praises unto the Lord.

33 Which sitteth in the heavens over all from the beginning: lo, he doth send out his voice, yea, and that a mightie voice.

34 Ascribe ye the power to God over Israel: his worship and strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, wonderfull art thou in thy holy places: even the God of Israel, he will give strength and power unto his people; Blessed be God.

Saluum me fac. Psal. 69.

Evening
prayer.



Ave me, O God: for the waters are come in, even unto my soul.

2 I stick fast in the deep mire where no ground is: I am come in to deep waters, so that the floods run over me.

3 I am wearie of crying, my throat is dry: my fight faileth me for waiting so long upon my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause, are more then the hairs of my head: they that are mine enemies, and would destroy me guiltlesse, are mightie.

5 I payed them the things that I never took: God thou knowest my simplenesse, and my faults are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that trust in thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my cause: let not those that seek thee, be confounded through me, O Lord God of Israel.

7 And why? for thy sake have I suffered reproof: shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren: even an aliant unto my mothers children.

9 For the zeal of thy house hath even eaten me: and the rebukes of them that rebuked thee, are fallen upon me.

10 I wept, and chastened my self with fasting: and that was turned to my reproof.

11 I put on sackcloth also: and they jested upon me.

12 They that sit in the gate speak against me: and the drunkards make songs upon me.

13 But Lord, I make my prayer unto thee: in an acceptable time.

14 Heare me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercie: even in the truth of thy salvation.

15 Take me out of the mire, that I sink not: oh let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

16 Let not the water-flood drown me, neither let the deep swallow me up: and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

17 Heare me, O Lord, for thy loving kindnesse is comfortable: turn thee unto me, according to the multitude of thy mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy servant, for I am in trouble: O haste thee, and heare me.

19 Draw nigh unto my soul, and save it: O deliver me, because of mine enemies.

20 Thou hast known my reproof, my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries are all in thy sight.

21 Thy rebuke hath broken my heart, I am full of heaviness: I looked for some to have pitie on me, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.

22 They gave me gall to eat: and when I was thirstie, they gave me vinegar to drink.

23 Let their table be made a snare to take themselves withall: and let the things that should have been for their wealth, be unto them an occasion of falling.

24 Let their eyes be blinded that they see not: and ever bowe down their backs.

25 Poure out thine indignation upon them: and let thy wrathfull displeasure take hold of them.

26 Let their habitation be void, and no man to dwell in their tents.

27 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten: and they talk how they may vex them whom thou hast wounded.

28 Let them fall from one wickednesse to another: and not come into thy righteousness.

29 Let them be wiped out of the book of the living: and not be written among the righteous.

30 As for me, when I am poore and in heaviness: thy help, O God, shall lift me up.

31 I will praise the name of God with a song: and magnifie it with thanksgiving.

32 This also shall please the Lord: better then a bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

33 The humble shall consider this, and be glad: seek ye after God, and your soul shall live.

34 For the Lord heareth the poore: and despiseth not his prisoners.

35 Let heaven and earth praise him: the sea, and all that moveth therein.

36 For God will save Sion, and build the cities of Juda: that men may dwell there, and have it in possession.

37 The posteritie also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his name, shall dwell therein.

Deus, in adiutorium. Psal. 70.

HAste thee, O God, to deliver me: make haste to help me, O Lord.

2 Let

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward and put to confusion, that wish me evil.

3 Let them for their reward be soon brought to shame: that crie over me, There, there.

4 But let all those that seek thee, be joyfull and glad in thee: and let all such as delight in thy salvation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

5 As for me, I am poore and in miserie: haste thee unto me, O God.

6 Thou art my helper and my redeemer: O Lord, make no long tarrying.

Inte, Domine, speravi. Psal. 71.

Morning
prayer.

IN thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion: but rid me, and deliver me in thy righteousness, incline thine care unto me, and save me.

2 Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to help me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

3 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly: out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope even from my youth.

5 Through thee have I been holden up ever since I was born: thou art he that took me out of my mothers wombe, my praise shall be alwayes of thee.

6 I am become as it were a monster unto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

7 O let my mouth be filled with thy praise: (that I may sing of thy glorie) and honour all the day long.

8 Cast me not away in the time of age: forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

9 For mine enemies speak against me, and they that lay wait for my soul, take their counsel together, saying: God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

10 Go not farre from me, O God: my God, haste thee to help me.

11 Let them be confounded and perish, that are against my soul: let them be covered with shame and dishonour, that seek to do me evil.

12 As for me, I will patiently abide alway: and will praise thee more and more.

13 My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and salvation: for I know no end thereof.

14 I will go forth in the strength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteousness onely.

15 Thou, O God, hast taught me from my youth up untill now: therefore will I tell of thy wondrous works.

16 Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray-headed: untill I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

17 Thy righteousness, O God, is very high, and

great things are they that thou hast done: O God, who is like unto thee?

18 O what great troubles and adversities hast thou shewed me, and yet didst thou turn and refresh me: yea, and broughtest me from the deep of the earth again!

19 Thou hast brought me to great honour: and comforted me on every side.

20 Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness, O God, playing upon an instrument of musick: unto thee will I sing upon the harp, O thou holy One of Israel.

21 My lips will be fain when I sing unto thee: and so will my soul whom thou hast delivered.

22 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded and brought unto shame that seek to do me evil.

Deus, iudicium. Psal. 72.

Give the king thy judgements, O God: and thy righteousness unto the kings sonne.

2 Then shall he judge the people according unto right: and defend the poore.

3 The mountains also shall bring peace: and the little hills righteousness unto the people.

4 He shall keep the simple folk by their right: defend the children of the poore, and punish the wrong doer:

5 They shall fear thee as long as the sunne and moon endureth: from one generation to another.

6 He shall come down like the rain into a fleece of wooll: even as the drops that water the earth.

7 In his time shall the righteous flourish: yea, and abundance of peace, so long as the moon endureth.

8 His dominion shall be also from the one sea to the other: and from the flood unto the worlds end.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall kneel before him: his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The kings of Tharsis and of the isles shall give presents: the kings of Arabia and Saba shall bring gifts.

11 All kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall do him service.

12 For he shall deliver the poore when he crieth: the needie also, and him that hath no helper.

13 He shall be favourable to the simple and needie: and shall preserve the souls of the poore.

14 He shall deliver their souls from falsehood and wrong: and deare shall their blood be in his sight.

15 He shall live, and unto him shall be given of the gold of Arabia: prayer shall be made ever unto him, and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an heap of corn in the earth high upon the hills: his fruit shall shake like Libanus, and shall be green in the citie, like grass upon the earth.

17 His name shall endure for ever, his name shall remain under the sunne among the posterities: which shall be blessed through him, and all the heathen shall praise him.

(G 3)

18 Blessed

18 Blessed be the Lord God, even the God of Israel: which onely doeth wondrous things.

19 And blessed be the name of his majestie for ever: and all the earth shall be filled with his majestie. Amen, Amen.

Quam bonus Israel. Psal. 73.

Evening
prayer.



Ruly God is loving unto Israel: even unto such as are of a clean heart.

2 Nevertheless, my feet were almost gone: my treadings had well-nigh slipped.

3 And why? I was grieved at the wicked: I do also see the ungodly in such prosperitie.

4 For they are in no peril of death: but are lustie and strong.

5 They come in no misfortune like other folk: neither are they plagued like other men.

6 And this is the cause that they be so holden with pride: and overwhelmed with crueltie.

7 Their eyes swell with fatnesse: and they do even what they lust.

8 They corrupt other, and speak of wicked blasphemie: their talking is against the most Highest.

9 For they stretch forth their mouth unto the heaven: and their tongue goeth through the world.

10 Therefore fall the people unto them: and thereout suck they no small advantage.

11 Tush, say they, how should God perceive it: is there knowledge in the most Highest?

12 Lo, these are the ungodly, these prosper in the world, and these have riches in possession: and I said, Then have I cleansed my heart in vain, and washed my hands in innocencie.

13 All the day long have I been punished: and chastened every morning.

14 Yea, and I had almost said even as they: but lo, then should I have condemned the generation of thy children.

15 Then thought I to understand this: but it was too hard for me.

16 Untill I went into the sanctuarie of God: then understood I the end of these men.

17 Namely, how thou dost set them in slipperie places: and castest them down, and destroyest them.

18 Oh how suddenly do they consume: perish, and come to a fearfull end!

19 Yea, even like as a dream when one awaketh: so shalt thou make their image to vanish out of the citie.

20 Thus my heart was grieved: and it went even through my reins.

21 So foolish was I and ignorant: even as it were a beast before thee.

22 Nevertheless I am alway by thee: for thou hast holden me by my right hand.

23 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel: and after that, receive me with glorie.

24 Whom have I in heaven but thee: and there is none upon earth that I desire in comparison of thee.

25 My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.

26 For lo, they that forsake thee, shall perish:

thou hast destroyed all them that commit fornication against thee.

27 But it is good for me to hold me fast by God, to put my trust in the Lord God: and to speak of all thy works (in the gates of the daughter of Sion.)

Ut quid Deus. Psal. 74.

O God, wherefore art thou absent from us so long: why is thy wrath so hot against the sheep of thy pasture?

2 O think upon thy congregation: whom thou hast purchased and redeemed of old.

3 Think upon the tribe of thine inheritance: and mount Sion wherein thou hast dwelt.

4 Lift up thy feet, that thou mayest utterly destroy every enemy: which hath done evil in thy sanctuarie.

5 Thine adversaries rore in the midst of thy congregations: and set up their banners for tokens.

6 He that hewed timber afore out of the thick trees: was known to bring it to an excellent work.

7 But now they break down all the carved work thereof: with axes and hammers.

8 They have set fire upon thy holy places: and have defiled the dwelling-place of thy name, even unto the ground.

9 Yea, they said in their hearts, Let us make havock of them altogether: thus have they burnt up all the houses of God in the land.

10 We see not our tokens, there is not one prophet more: no not one is there among us that understandeth any more.

11 O God, how long shall the adversarie do this dishonour: how long shall the enemy blaspheme thy name, for ever?

12 Why withdrawest thou thy hand: why pluckest not thou thy right hand out of thy bosome to consume the enemy?

13 For God is my King of old: the help that is done upon earth, he doeth it himself.

14 Thou didst divide the sea through thy power: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

15 Thou smorest the heads of Leviathan in pieces: and gavest him to be meat for the people in the wilderness.

16 Thou broughtest out fountains and waters out of the hard rocks: thou driedst up mighty waters.

17 The day is thine, and the night is thine: thou hast prepared the light and the sunne.

18 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made summer and winter.

19 Remember this, O Lord, how the enemy hath rebuked: and how the foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

20 O deliver not the soul of thy turtle-dove unto the multitude of the enemies: and forget not the congregation of the poore for ever.

21 Look upon the covenant: for all the earth is full of darknesse, and cruel habitations.

22 Oh let not the simple go away ashamed: but let the poore and needy give praise unto thy name.

23 Arise, O God, maintain thine own cause: remember

member how the foolish man blasphemeth thee daily.

24 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the presumption of them that hate thee, increaseth ever more and more.

Confitebimur tibi. Psal. 75.

Unto thee, O God, do we give thanks: yea, unto thee do we give thanks.

2 Thy name also is so high: and that do thy wondrous works declare.

3 When I receive the congregation: I shall judge according unto right.

4 The earth is weak, and all the inhabitants thereof: I bear up the pillars of it.

5 I said unto the fools, Deal not so madly: and to the ungodly, Set not up your horn.

6 Set not up your horn on high: and speak not with a stiff neck.

7 For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west: nor yet from the south.

8 And why? God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

9 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red: it is full mixt, and he poureth out of the same.

10 As for the dregs thereof: all the ungodly of the earth shall drink them, and suck them out.

11 But I will talk of the God of Jacob: and praise him for ever.

12 All the horns of the ungodly also will I break: and the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

Notus in Iudea. Psal. 76.

IN Jewry is God known: his name is great in Israel.

2 At Salem is his tabernacle: and his dwelling in Sion.

3 There brake he the arrows of the bow: the shield, the sword, and the battel.

4 Thou art of more honour and might: then the hills of the robbers.

5 The proud are robbed, they have slept their sleep: and all the men whose hands were mighty, have found nothing.

6 At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob: both the chariot and horse are fallen.

7 Thou, even thou art to be feared: and who may stand in thy sight when thou art angry?

8 Thou didst cause thy judgement to be heard from heaven: the earth trembled, and was still.

9 When God arose to judgement: and to help all the meek upon earth.

10 The fierceness of man shall turn to thy praise: and the fierceness of them shalt thou refrain.

11 Promise unto the Lord your God, and keep it, all ye that be round about him: bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall refrain the spirit of princes: and is wonderfull among the kings of the earth.

Vox mea ad Dominum. Psal. 77.

I Will cry unto God with my voice: even unto God will I cry with my voice, and he shall hearken unto me.

2 In the time of my trouble I sought the Lord: my fore ran and ceased not, in the night-season my soul refused comfort.

3 When I am in heaviness I will think upon God: when my heart is vexed, I will complain.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so feeble that I cannot speak.

5 I have considered the dayes of old: and the yeares that are past.

6 I call to remembrance my song: and in the night I commune with mine own heart, and search out my spirits.

7 Will the Lord absent himself for ever: and will he be no more intreated?

8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever: and is his promise come utterly to an end for evermore?

9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious: and will he shut up his loving kindness in displeasure?

10 And I said, It is mine own infirmity: but I will remember the yeares of the right hand of the most High.

11 I will remember the works of the Lord: and call to mind thy wonders of old time.

12 I will think also of all thy works: and my talking shall be of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is holy: who is so great a God as our God?

14 Thou art the God that doeth wonders: and hast declared thy power among the people.

15 Thou hast mightily delivered thy people: even the sonnes of Jacob and Joseph.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee, and were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds poured out water, the aire thundered: and thine arrows went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was heard round about: the lightnings shone upon the ground, the earth was moved, and shook withall.

19 Thy way is in the sea, and thy paths in the great waters: and thy footsteps are not known.

20 Thou leddest thy people like sheep: by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

Attendite, popule. Psal. 78.



Hear my law, O my people: encline your eares unto the words of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will declare hard sentences of old.

3 Which we have heard and known: and such as our fathers have told us.

4 That we should not hide them from the children of the generations to come: but to shew the honour of the Lord, his mighty and wonderfull works that he hath done.

5 He made a covenant with Jacob, and gave Israel a law: which he commanded our forefathers to teach their children.

6 That their posteritie might know it: and the children which were yet unborn.

7 To the intent that when they came up: they might shew their children the same.

8 That they might put their trust in God: and not to forget the works of God, but to keep his commandments.

9 And not to be as their forefathers, a faithlesse and stubborn generation: a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit cleaved not stedfastly unto God.

(G 4)

10 Like

10 Like as the children of Ephraim: which being harnessed and carrying bows, turned themselves back in the day of battel.

11 They kept not the covenant of God: and would not walk in his law.

12 But forgot what he had done: and the wonderfull works that he had shewed for them.

13 Marvellous things did he in the sight of our forefathers in the land of Egypt: even in the field of Zoan.

14 He divided the sea, and let them go through: he made the waters to stand on an heap.

15 In the day-time also he led them with a cloud: and all the night through with a light of fire.

16 He clave the hard rocks in the wilderness: and gave them drink thereof, as it had been out of the great depth.

17 He brought waters out of the stony rock: so that it gushed out like the rivers.

18 Yet for all this they sinned more against him: and provoked the most Highest in the wilderness.

19 They tempted God in their hearts: and required meat for their lust.

20 They spake against God also, saying: Shall God prepare a table in the wilderness?

21 He smote the stony rock indeed, that the water gushed out, and the streams flowed withall: but can he give bread also, or provide flesh for his people?

22 When the Lord heard this, he was wroth: so the fire was kindled in Jacob, and there came up heavy displeasure against Israel.

23 Because they beleaved not in God: and put not their trust in his help.

24 So he commanded the clouds above: and opened the doores of heaven.

25 He rained down manna also upon them for to eat: and gave them food from heaven.

26 So man did eat angels food: for he sent them meat enough.

27 He caused the east-wind to blow under heaven: and through his power he brought in the south-west-wind.

28 He rained flesh upon them as thick as dust: and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea.

29 He let it fall among their tents: even round about their habitation.

30 So they did eat and were well filled, for he gave them their own desire: they were not disappointed of their lust.

31 But while the meat was yet in their mouthes, the heavy wrath of God came upon them, and slew the wealthiest of them: yea, and smote down the chosen men that were in Israel.

32 But for all this they sinned yet more: and beleaved not his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their dayes did he consume in vanity: and their yeares in trouble.

34 When he slew them, they sought him: and turned them early, and enquired after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their strength: and that the high God was their redeemer.

36 Neverthelesse, they did but flatter him with their mouth: and dissembled with him in their tongue.

37 For their heart was not whole with him: neither continued they stedfast in his covenant.

38 But he was so mercifull, that he forgave their misdeeds: and destroyed them not.

39 Yea, many a time turned he his wrath away: and would not suffer his whole displeasure to arise.

40 For he considered that they were but flesh: and that they were even a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.

41 Many a time did they provoke him in the wilderness: and grieved him in the desert.

42 They turned back and tempted God: and moved the holy One in Israel.

43 They thought not of his hand: and of the day when he delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

44 How he had wrought his miracles in Egypt: and his wonders in the field of Zoan.

45 He turned their waters into bloud: so that they might not drink of the rivers.

46 He sent lice among them, and devoured them up: and frogs to destroy them.

47 He gave their fruit unto the caterpillar: and their labour unto the grasshopper.

48 He destroyed their vines with hailstones: and their mulberry-trees with the frost.

49 He smote their cattel also with hailstones: and their flocks with hot thunderbolts.

50 He cast upon them the furiousnesse of his wrath, anger, displeasure, and trouble: and sent evil angels among them.

51 He made a way to his indignation, and spared not their soul from death: but gave their life over to the pestilence.

52 And smote all the first-born in Egypt: the most principall and mightiest in the dwellings of Ham.

53 But as for his own people, he led them forth like sheep: and carried them in the wilderness like a flock.

54 He brought them out safely that they should not fear: and overwhelmed their enemies with the sea.

55 And brought them within the borders of his sanctuary: even to his mountain, which he purchased with his right hand.

56 He cast out the heathen also before them: caused their land to be divided among them for an heritage, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

57 So they tempted and displeased the most high God: and kept not his testimonies.

58 But turned their backs, and fell away like their forefathers: starting aside like a broken bow.

59 For they grieved him with their hill-altars: and provoked him to displeasure with their images.

60 When God heard this, he was wroth: and took sore displeasure at Israel.

61 So that he forsook the tabernacle in Silo: even the tent that he had pitched among them.

62 He delivered their power into captivity: and their beauty into the enemies hand.

63 He gave his people over also unto the sword: and was wroth with his inheritance.

64 The fire consumed their young men: and their maidens were not given to marriage.

65 Their priests were slain with the sword: and there were no widows to make lamentation.

66 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleep: and like a giant refreshed with wine.

67 He smote his enemies in the hinder parts: and put them to a perpetuall shame.

68 He refused the tabernacle of Joseph: and chose not the tribe of Ephraim.

69 But chose the tribe of Juda: even the hill of Sion, which he loved.

70 And there he builded his temple on high: and laid the foundation of it like the ground which he hath made continually.

71 He chose David also his servant: and took him away from the sheepfolds.

72 As he was following the ewes great with young ones, he took him: that he might feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

73 So he fed them with a faithfull and true heart: and ruled them prudently with all his power.

Deus, venerunt. Psal. 79.

Morning
prayer.



God, the heathen are come in to thine inheritance: thy holy temple have they defiled, and made Jerusalem an heap of stones.

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the aire: and the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the land.

3 Their blood have they shed like water on every side of Jerusalem: and there was no man to bury them.

4 We are become an open shame to our enemies: a very scorn and derision unto them that are round about us.

5 Lord, how long wilt thou be angry: shall thy jealousy burn like fire for ever?

6 Poure out thine indignation upon the heathen that have not known thee: and upon the kingdoms that have not called upon thy name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob: and laid waste his dwelling-place.

8 O remember not our old finnes, but have mercy upon us, and that soon: for we are come to great misery.

9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name: O deliver us, and be mercifull unto our finnes for thy names sake.

10 Wherefore do the heathen say: Where is now their God?

11 O let the vengeance of thy servants blood that is shed: be openly shewed upon the heathen in our sight.

12 O let the sorrowfull sighing of the prisoners come before thee: according to the greatnesse of thy power preserve thou those that are appointed to die.

13 And for the blasphemy wherewith our neighbours have blasphemed thee: reward thou them, O Lord, seven-fold into their bosome.

14 So we that be thy people and sheep of thy pasture, shall give thee thanks for ever: and will alway be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation.

Qui regis Israel. Psal. 80.

Hear, O thou Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a sheep: shew thy self also, thou that sittest upon the cherubims.

2 Before Ephraim, Benjamin, and Manasses: stirre up thy strength, and come and help us.

3 Turn us again, O God: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

4 O Lord God of hosts: how long wilt thou be angry with thy people that prayeth?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears: and givest them plenteousnesse of tears to drink.

6 Thou hast made us a very strife unto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh us to scorn.

7 Turn us again, thou God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou madest room for it: and when it had taken root, it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it: and the boughs thereof were like the goodly cedar-trees.

11 She stretched out her branches unto the sea: and her boughs unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then broken down her hedge: that all they that go by, pluck off her grapes?

13 The wild boar out of the wood doth root it up: and the wild beasts of the field devoure it.

14 Turn thee again, thou God of hosts, look down from heaven: behold, and visit this vine.

15 And the place of the vineyard that thy right hand hath planted: and the branch that thou madest so strong for thy self.

16 It is burnt with fire, and cut down: and they shall perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand: and upon the sonne of man whom thou madest so strong for thine own self.

18 And so will not we go back from thee: O let us live, and we shall call upon thy name.

19 Turn us again, O Lord God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

Exultate Deo. Psal. 81.

Sing we merrily unto God our strength: make a Scheerfull noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take the psalme, bring hither the tabret: the merry harp with the lute.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new-moon: even in the time appointed, and upon our solemn feast-day.

4 For this was made a statute for Israel: and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimonie: when he came out of the land of Egypt, and had heard a strange language.

6 I eased his shoulder from the burden: and his hands were delivered from making the pots.

7 Thou calledst upon me in troubles, and I delivered thee: and heard thee what time as the storm fell upon thee.

8 I proved thee also: at the waters of strife.

9 Heare, O my people, and I will assure thee, O Israel: if thou wilt hearken unto me.

10 There shall no strange god be in thee: neither shalt thou worship any other god.

11 I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I shall fill it.

12 But my people would not heare my voice: and Israel would not obey me.

13 So I gave them up unto their own hearts
lust: and let them follow their own imaginations.

14 O that my people would have hearkened
unto me: for if Israel had walked in my wayes.

15 I should soon have put down their enemies:
and turned my hand against their adversaries.

16 The haters of the Lord should have been
found liars: but their time should have endured
for ever.

17 He should have fed them also with the finest
wheat-floure: and with hony out of the stony rock
should I have satisfied thee.

Deus stetit. Psal. 82.

Evening
prayer.



God standeth in the congregation of
princes: he is a judge among gods.

2 How long will ye give wrong
judgement: and accept the persons
of the ungodly?

3 Defend the poore and father-
lesse: see that such as be in need and necessity, have
right.

4 Deliver the outcast and poore: save them
from the hand of the ungodly.

5 They will not be learned, nor understand, but
walk on still in darknesse: all the foundations of
the earth be out of course.

6 I have said, Ye are gods: and ye all are chil-
dren of the most Highest.

7 But ye shall die like men: and fall like one of
the princes.

8 Arise, O God, and judge thou the earth: for
thou shalt take all the heathen to thine inheri-
tance.

Deus, quis similis. Psal. 83.

Hold not thy tongue, O God, keep not still
silence: refrain not thy self, O God.

2 For lo, thine enemies make a murmuring: and
they that hate thee have lift up their head.

3 They have imagined craftily against thy peo-
ple: and taken counsel against thy secret ones.

4 They have said, Come, and let us root them
out, that they be no more a people: and that the
name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have cast their heads together with
one consent: and are confederate against thee.

6 The tabernacles of the Edomites, and the Is-
maelites: the Moabites and the Hagarenes.

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek: the Phi-
listines, with them that dwell at Tyre.

8 Assur also is joyned unto them: and have
holpen the children of Lot.

9 But do thou to them as unto the Madianites:
unto Sifera, and unto Jabin, at the brook of Kifon.

10 Which perished at Endor: and became as
the dung of the earth.

11 Make them and their princes like Oreb and
Zeb: yea, make all their princes like as Zeba and
Salmana.

12 Which say, Let us take to our selves: the
houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like unto a wheel: and
as the stubble before the wind.

14 Like as the fire that burneth up the wood:
and as the flame that consumeth the mountains.

15 Persecute them even so with thy tempest:
and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Make their faces ashamed, O Lord: that they
may seek thy name.

17 Let them be confounded and vexed ever
more and more: let them be put to shame and
perish.

18 And they shall know that thou, whose name
is Jehovah: art onely the most Highest over all
the earth.

Quam dilecta. Psal. 84.

O How amiable are thy dwellings: thou Lord
of hosts.

2 My soul hath a desire and longing to enter in-
to the courts of the Lord: my heart and my flesh
rejoyce in the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house,
and the swallow a nest where she may lay her
young: even thy altars, O Lord of hosts, my King
and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: they
will be alway praising thee.

5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee: in
whose heart are thy wayes.

6 Which going through the vale of misery, use
it for a well: and the pools are filled with water.

7 They will go from strength to strength: and
unto the God of gods appeareth every one of
them in Sion.

8 O Lord God of hosts, heare my prayer: hearken,
O God of Jacob.

9 Behold, O God, our defender: and look up-
on the face of thine anointed.

10 For one day in thy courts: is better then a
thousand.

11 I had rather be a doore-keeper in the house
of my God: then to dwell in the tents of ungod-
lineffe.

12 For the Lord God is a light and defence:
the Lord will give grace and worship, and no good
thing shall he withhold from them that live a god-
ly life.

13 O Lord God of hosts: blessed is the man
that putteth his trust in thee.

Benedixisti, Domine. Psal. 85.

Lord, thou art become gracious unto thy land:
Lthou hast turned away the captivity of Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the offence of thy people:
and covered all their finnes.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy displeasure: and
turned thy self from thy wrathfull indignation.

4 Turn us then, O God our Saviour: and let
thine anger cease from us.

5 Wilt thou be displeased at us for ever: and
wilt thou stretch out thy wrath from one genera-
tion to another?

6 Wilt thou not turn again and quicken us: that
thy people may rejoyce in thee?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O Lord: and grant us thy
salvation.

8 I will hearken what the Lord God will say
concerning me: for he shall speak peace unto his
people, and to his saints, that they turn not again.

9 For his salvation is nigh them that fear him:
that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercie and truth are met together: righte-
ousnesse and peace have kissed each other.

11 Truth shall flourish out of the earth: and
righteousnesse hath looked down from heaven.

12 Yea, the Lord shall shew loving kindnesse:
and our land shall give her increase.

13 Right-

13 Righteousnesse shall go before him : and he shall direct his going in the way.

Inclina, Domine. Psal. 86.

Morning
prayer.



Owe down thine eare, O Lord, and heare me : for I am poore and in miserie.

2 Preserve thou my soul, for I am holy : my God, save thy servant that putteth his trust in thee.

3 Be mercifull unto me, O Lord : for I will call daily upon thee.

4 Comfort the soul of thy servant : for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

5 For thou Lord art good and gracious : and of great mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give eare, Lord, unto my prayer : and ponder the voice of mine humble desires.

7 In the time of my trouble I will call upon thee : for thou hearest me.

8 Among the gods there is none like unto thee, O Lord : there is not one that can do as thou doest.

9 All nations whom thou hast made, shall come and worship thee, O Lord : and shall glorifie thy name.

10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous things : thou art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord, and I will walk in thy truth : O knit my heart unto thee, that I may fear thy name.

12 I will thank thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart : and will praise thy name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me : and thou hast delivered my soul from the nethermost hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me : and the congregations of naughty men have sought after my soul, and have not set thee before their eyes.

15 But thou, O Lord God, art full of compassion and mercy : long-suffering, plenteous in goodness and truth.

16 O turn thee then unto me, and have mercy upon me : give thy strength unto thy servant, and help the sonne of thine handmaid.

17 Shew some good token upon me for good, that they which hate me, may see it, and be ashamed : because thou, Lord, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

Fundamenta ejus. Psal. 87.

Her foundations are upon the holy hills : the Lord loveth the gates of Sion, more then all the dwellings of Jacob.

2 Very excellent things are spoken of thee : thou city of God.

3 I will think upon Rahab and Babylon : with them that know me.

4 Behold ye the Philistines also : and they of Tyre, with the Morians, lo, there was he born.

5 And of Sion it shall be reported, that he was born in her : and the most High shall establish her.

6 The Lord shall rehearse it when he writeth up the people : that he was born there.

7 The fingers also and trumpeters shall he rehearse : all my fresh springs shall be in thee.

Domine Deus. Psal. 88.

O Lord God of my salvation, I have cried day and night before thee : O let my prayer enter

into thy presence, encline thine eare unto my calling.

2 For my soul is full of trouble : and my life draweth nigh unto hell.

3 I am counted as one of them that go down into the pit : and I have been even as a man that hath no strength.

4 Free among the dead, like unto them that be wounded and lie in the grave : which be out of remembrance, and are cut away from thy hand.

5 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit : in a place of darknesse, and in the deep.

6 Thine indignation lieth hard upon me : and thou hast vexed me with all thy storms.

7 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance farre from me : and made me to be abhorred of them.

8 I am so fast in prison : that I cannot get forth.

9 My sight faileth for very trouble : Lord, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched out my hands unto thee.

10 Dost thou shew wonders among the dead : or shall the dead rise up again and praise thee ?

11 Shall thy loving kindnesse be shewed in the grave : or thy faithfulness in destruction ?

12 Shall thy wondrous works be known in the dark : and thy righteousness in the land where all things are forgotten ?

13 Unto thee have I cried, O Lord : and early shall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord, why abhorrest thou my soul : and hiddest thou thy face from me ?

15 I am in misery, and like unto him that is at the point to die : even from my youth up thy terrors have I suffered with a troubled mind.

16 Thy wrathfull displeasure goeth over me : and the fear of thee hath undone me.

17 They came round about me daily like water : and compassed me together on every side.

18 My lovers and friends hast thou put away from me : and hid mine acquaintance out of my sight.

Misericordias Domini. Psal. 89.



Y song shall be alway of the loving kindnesse of the Lord : with my mouth will I ever be shewing thy truth, from one generation to another.

Evening
prayer.

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be set up for ever : thy truth shalt thou establish in the heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my chosen : I have sworn unto David my servant.

4 Thy seed will I establish for ever : and set up thy throne from one generation to another.

5 O Lord, the very heavens shall praise thy wondrous works : and thy truth in the congregation of the saints.

6 For who is he among the clouds : that shall be compared unto the Lord ?

7 And what is he among the gods : that shall be like unto the Lord ?

8 God is very greatly to be feared in the counsel of the saints : and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him.

9 O Lord God of hosts, who is like unto thee : thy truth, most mighty Lord, is on every side.

10 Thou rulest the raging of the sea : thou stillest the waves thereof when they arise.

11 Thou

11 Thou hast subdued Egypt, and destroyed it: thou hast scattered thine enemies abroad with thy mightie arm.

12 The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: thou hast laid the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is.

13 Thou hast made the north and the south: Tabor and Hermon shall rejoyce in thy name.

14 Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

15 Righteousnesse and equitie is the habitation of thy seat: mercie and truth shall go before thy face.

16 Blessed is the people, O Lord, that can rejoyce in thee: they shall walk in the light of thy countenance.

17 Their delight shall be daily in thy name: and in thy righteousness shall they make their boast.

18 For thou art the glorie of their strength: and in thy loving kindnesse thou shalt lift up our horns.

19 For the Lord is our defence: the holy One of Israel is our King.

20 Thou spakest sometimes in visions unto thy saints, and saidst: I have laid help upon one that is mightie, I have exalted one chosen out of the people.

21 I have found David my servant: with my holy oyl have I anointed him.

22 My hand shall hold him fast: and my arm shall strengthen him.

23 The enemies shall not be able to do him violence: the sonne of wickednesse shall not hurt him.

24 I shall smite down his foes before his face: and plague them that hate him.

25 My truth also and my mercie shall be with him: and in my name shall his horn be exalted.

26 I will set his dominion also in the sea: and his right hand in the fouds.

27 He shall call me, Thou art my Father: my God, and my strong salvation.

28 And I will make him my first-born: higher then the kings of the earth.

29 My mercie will I keep for him for evermore: and my covenant shall stand fast with him.

30 His seed also will I make to endure for ever: and his throne as the dayes of heaven.

31 But if his children forsake my law: and walk not in my judgements.

32 If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments: I will visit their offences with the rod, and their sinne with scourges.

33 Nevertheless, my loving kindnesse will I not utterly take from him: nor suffer my truth to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips: I have sworn once by my holinesse, that I will not fail David.

35 His seed shall endure for ever: and his seat is like as the sunne before me.

36 He shall stand fast for evermore as the moon: and as the faithfull witness in heaven.

37 But thou hast abhorred and forsaken thine anointed: and art displeased at him.

38 Thou hast broken the covenant of thy servant: and cast his crown to the ground.

39 Thou hast overthrown all his hedges: and broken down his strong holds.

40 All they that go by, spoil him: and he is become a rebuke to his neighbours.

41 Thou hast set up the right hand of his enemies: and made all his adversaries to rejoyce.

42 Thou hast taken away the edge of his sword: and givest him not victorie in the battel.

43 Thou hast put out his glorie: and cast his throne down to the ground.

44 The dayes of his youth hast thou shortened: and covered him with dishonour.

45 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thy self, for ever: and shall thy wrath burn like fire?

46 Oh remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men for nought?

47 What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death: and shall he deliver his soul from the hand of hell?

48 Lord, where are thy old loving kindnesse: which thou swarest unto David in thy truth?

49 Remember, Lord, the rebuke that thy servants have: and how I do bear in my bosome the rebukes of many people.

50 Wherewith thine enemies have blasphemed thee, and slandered the footsteps of thine anointed: praised be the Lord for evermore. Amen, Amen.

Domine, refugium. Psal. 90.



Domine, thou hast been our refuge: from one generation to another.

2 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever the earth and the world were made: thou art God from everlasting, and world without end.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction: again thou sayest, Come again ye children of men.

4 For a thousand yeares in thy sight, are but as yesterday: seeing that is past as a watch in the night.

5 As soon as thou scatterest them, they are even as a sleep: and fade away suddenly like the grasse.

6 In the morning it is green, and groweth up: but in the evening it is cut down, dried up, and withered.

7 For we consume away in thy displeasure: and are afraid at thy wrathfull indignation.

8 Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee: and our secret finnes in the sight of thy countenance.

9 For when thou art angrie, all our dayes are gone: we bring our yeares to an end, as it were a tale that is told.

10 The dayes of our age are threescore yeares and ten, and though men be so strong that they come to fourescore yeares: yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow, so soon passeth it away, and we are gone.

11 But who regardeth the power of thy wrath: for even thereafter as a man feareth, so is thy displeasure.

12 O teach us to number our dayes: that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

13 Turn thee again, O Lord, at the last: and be gracious unto thy servants.

14 O satisfie us with thy mercie, and that soon: so shall we rejoyce and be glad all the dayes of our life.

15 Comfort

15 Comfort us again now after the time that thou hast plagued us : and for the yeares wherein we have suffered adversity.

16 Shew thy servants thy work: and their children thy glory.

17 And the glorious majesty of the Lord our God be upon us : prosper thou the work of our hands upon us, O prosper thou our handy-work.

Qui habitat. Psal. 91.

VHoso dwelleth under the defence of the most High: shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say unto the Lord, Thou art my hope and my strong hold : my God, in him will I trust.

3 For he shall deliver thee from the snare of the hunter : and from the noisome pestilence.

4 He shall defend thee under his wings, and thou shalt be safe under his feathers : his faithfulness and truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for any terrour by night: nor for the arrow that flieth by day.

6 For the pestilence that walketh in darknesse : nor for the sicknesse that destroyeth in the noon-day.

7 A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand : but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Yea, with thine eyes shalt thou behold : and see the reward of the ungodly.

9 For thou, Lord, art my hope: thou hast set thine house of defence very high.

10 There shall no evil happen unto thee : neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee: to keep thee in all thy wayes.

12 They shall bear thee in their hands: that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt go upon the lion and adder : the young lion and the dragon shalt thou tread under thy feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore shall I deliver him: I shall set him up, because he hath known my name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will heare him : yea, I am with him in trouble, I will deliver him, and bring him to honour.

16 With long life will I satisfie him : and shew him my salvation.

Bonum est confiteri. Psal. 92.

IT is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord : and to sing praises unto thy name, O most Higheft.

2 To tell of thy loving kindnesse early in the morning: and of thy truth in the night-season.

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the lute : upon a loud instrument, and upon the harp.

4 For thou, Lord, hast made me glad through thy works: and I will rejoyce in giving praise for the operations of thy hands.

5 O Lord, how glorious are thy works: and thy thoughts are very deep.

6 An unwise man doth not well consider this: and a fool doth not understand it.

7 When the ungodly are green as the grasfe, and when all the workers of wickednesse do flourish: then shall they be destroyed for ever, but thou, Lord, art the most Higheft for evermore.

8 For lo, thine enemies, O Lord, lo thine ene-

mies shall perish : and all the workers of wickednesse shall be destroyed.

9 But mine horn shall be exalted like the horn of an unicorn : for I am anointed with fresh oyl.

10 Mine eye also shall see his lust of mine enemies : and mine eare shall heare his desire of the wicked that rise up against me.

11 The righteous shall flourish like a palm-tree : and shall spreade abroad like a cedar in Libanus.

12 Such as be planted in the house of the Lord: shall flourish in the courts (of the house) of our God.

13 They also shall bring forth more fruit in their age : and shall be fat and well-liking.

14 That they may shew how true the Lord my strength is : and that there is no unrighteousnesse in him.

Dominus regnavit. Psal. 93.



He Lord is King, and hath put on glorious apparel : the Lord hath put on his apparel, and girded himself with strength.

Evening prayer.

2 He hath made the round world so sure : that it cannot be moved.

3 Ever since the world began hath thy seat been prepared : thou art from everlasting.

4 The fouds are risen, O Lord, the fouds have lift up their voice : the fouds lift up their waves.

5 The waves of the sea are mighty, and rage horribly : but yet the Lord that dwelleth on high is mightier.

6 Thy testimonies, O Lord, are very sure : holiness becometh thine house for ever.

Deus ultionum. Psal. 94.

O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth : thou God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thy self.

2 Arise thou judge of the world : and reward the proud after their deserving.

3 Lord, how long shall the ungodly : how long shall the ungodly triumph ?

4 How long shall all wicked doers speak so disdainfully : and make such proud boasting ?

5 They smite down thy people, O Lord : and trouble thine heritage.

6 They murder the widow and the stranger : and put the fatherlesse to death.

7 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord shall not see: neither shall the God of Jacob regard it.

8 Take heed, ye unwise among the people : O ye fools, when will ye understand ?

9 He that planted the eare, shall he not heare : or he that made the eye, shall he not see ?

10 Or he that nutureth the heathen : it is he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he punish ?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man : that they are but vain.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O Lord : and teachest him in thy law.

13 That thou mayest give him patience in time of adversity: untill the pit be digged up for the ungodly.

14 For the Lord will not fail his people: neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 Untill righteousness turn again unto judgement : all such as be true in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up with me against the wicked: or who will take my part against the evil doers ?

(H)

17 If

17 If the Lord had not helped me : it had not failed but my soul had been put to silence.

18 But when I said, My foot hath slipped : thy mercy, O Lord, held me up.

19 In the multitude of the sorrows that I had in my heart; thy comforts have refreshed my soul.

20 Wilt thou have any thing to do with the stool of wickednesse : which imagineth mischief as a law ?

21 They gather them together against the soul of the righteous: and condemn the innocent blood.

22 But the Lord is my refuge : and my God is the strength of my confidence.

23 He shall recompense them their wickednesse, and destroy them in their own malice: yea, the Lord our God shall destroy them.

Venite, exultemus. Psal. 95.



Morning
prayer.

Come, let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoyce in the strength of our salvation.

2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving : and shew our selves glad in him with psalmes.

3 For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all gods.

4 In his hand are all the corners of the earth : and the strength of the hills is his also.

5 The sea is his, and he made it : and his hands prepared the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship and fall down : and kneel before the Lord our maker.

7 For he is (the Lord) our God : and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hands.

8 To day if ye will heare his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

9 When your fathers tempted me : proved me, and saw my works.

10 Fourty yeares long was I grieved with this generation, and said : It is a people that do erre in their hearts, for they have not known my wayes.

11 Unto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Cantate Domino. Psal. 96.

O Sing unto the Lord a new song : sing unto the Lord all the whole earth.

2 Sing unto the Lord, and praise his name : be telling of his salvation from day to day.

3 Declare his honour unto the heathen : and his wonders unto all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and cannot worthily be praised : he is more to be feared then all gods.

5 As for all the gods of the heathen, they be but idols : but it is the Lord that made the heavens.

6 Glory and worship are before him : power and honour are in his sanctuary.

7 Ascribe unto the Lord, O ye kindreds of the people: ascribe unto the Lord worship and power.

8 Ascribe unto the Lord the honour due unto his name: bring presents and come into his courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of holinesse: let the whole earth stand in awe of him.

10 Tell it out among the heathen, that the Lord is King : and that it is he which hath made the round world so fast that it cannot be moved, and how that he shall judge the people righteously.

11 Let the heavens rejoyce, and let the earth be

glad: let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is.

12 Let the field be joyfull, and all that is in it : then shall all the trees of the wood rejoyce before the Lord.

13 For he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: and with righteousness to judge the world, and the people with his truth.

Dominus regnavit. Psal. 97.

THe Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof: yea, the multitude of the isles may be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darknesse are round about him : righteousness and judgement are the habitation of his seat.

3 There shall go a fire before him : and burn up his enemies on every side.

4 His lightnings gave shine unto the world : the earth saw it, and was afraid.

5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the Lord : at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heavens have declared his righteousness: and all the people have seen his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that worship carved images, and that delight in vain gods: worship him all ye gods.

8 Sion heard of it, and rejoyced: and the daughters of Juda were glad, because of thy judgements, O Lord.

9 For thou, Lord, art higher then all that are in the earth : thou art exalted farre above all gods.

10 O ye that love the Lord, see that ye hate the thing which is evil : the Lord preserveth the souls of his saints, he shall deliver them from the hand of the ungodly.

11 There is sprung up a light for the righteous : and joyfull gladnesse for such as be true-hearted.

12 Rejoyce in the Lord, ye righteous : and give thanks for a remembrance of his holinesse.

Cantate Domino. Psal. 98.



Sing unto the Lord a new song : for he hath done marvellous things.

2 With his own right hand, and with his holy arm : hath he gotten himself the victory.

3 The Lord declared his salvation : his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

4 He hath remembered his mercy and truth toward the house of Israel : and all the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God.

5 Shew your selves joyfull unto the Lord, all ye lands : sing, rejoyce and give thanks.

6 Praise the Lord upon the harp: sing to the harp with a psalme of thanksgiving.

7 With trumpets also and shawms : O shew your selves joyfull before the Lord the King.

8 Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

9 Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be joyfull together before the Lord: for he is come to judge the earth.

10 With righteousness shall he judge the world: and the people with equity.

Dominus regnavit. Psal. 99.

THe Lord is King, be the people never so impatient: he sitteth between the cherubims, be the earth never so unquiet.

Evening
prayer.

2 The Lord is great in Sion : and high above all people.

3 They shall give thanks unto thy name: which is great, wonderfull, and holy.

4 The kings power loveth judgement, thou hast prepared equity : thou hast executed judgement and righteousnesse in Jacob.

5 O magnifie the Lord our God: and fall down before his footstool, for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among such as call upon his name : these called upon the Lord, and he heard them.

7 He spake unto them out of the cloudy pillar : for they kept his testimonies, and the law that he gave them.

8 Thou heardest them, O Lord our God: thou forgavest them, O God, and punishedst their own inventions.

9 O magnifie the Lord our God, and worship him upon his holy hill : for the Lord our God is holy.

Jubilate Deo. Psal. 100.

O Be joyfull in the Lord, all ye lands: serve the Lord with gladnesse, and come before his presence with a song.

2 Be ye sure that the Lord he is God : it is he that hath made us, and not we our selves; we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

3 O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and speak good of his name.

4 For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Misericordiam & judicium. Psal. 101.

MY song shall be of mercy and judgement: unto thee, O Lord, will I sing.

2 O let me have understanding: in the way of godlinesse.

3 When wilt thou come unto me : I will walk in my house with a perfect heart.

4 I will take no wicked thing in hand, I hate the finnes of unfaithfulnesse: there shall no such cleave unto me.

5 A froward heart shall depart from me : I will not know a wicked person.

6 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour: him will I destroy.

7 Whoso hath also a proud look, and high stomack : I will not suffer him.

8 Mine eyes look upon such as be faithfull in the land : that they may dwell with me.

9 Whoso leadeth a godly life : he shall be my servant.

10 There shall no deceitfull person dwell in my house: he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight

11 I shall soon destroy all the ungodly that are in the land : that I may root out all wicked doers from the city of the Lord.

Domine, exaudi. Psal. 102.

Hear my prayer, O Lord: and let my crying come unto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my trouble: incline thine eares unto me when I call, O heare me, and that right soon.

3 For my dayes are consumed away like smoke: and my bones are burnt up as it were a firebrand.

4 My heart is smitten down, and withered like grasse: so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 For the voice of my groaning : my bones will scarce cleave to my flesh.

6 I am become like a pelicane in the wildernes: and like an owl that is in the desert.

7 I have watched, and am even as it were a sparrow: that sitteth alone upon the house-top.

8 Mine enemies revile me all the day long: and they that are mad upon me, are sworn together against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes as it were bread : and mingled my drink with weeping.

10 And that because of thine indignation and wrath: for thou hast taken me up, & cast me down.

11 My dayes are gone like a shadow : and I am withered like grasse.

12 But thou, O Lord, shalt endure for ever : and thy remembrance throughout all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise and have mercy upon Sion : for it is time that thou have mercy upon her, yea, the time is come.

14 And why? thy servants think upon her stones: and it pitieth them to see her in the dust.

15 The heathen shall fear thy name, O Lord : and all the kings of the earth thy majesty.

16 When the Lord shall build up Sion : and when his glory shall appear.

17 When he turneth him unto the prayer of the poore destitute : and despiseth not their desire.

18 This shall be written for those that come after : and the people which shall be born, shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked down from his sanctuary: out of the heaven did the Lord behold the earth.

20 That he might heare the mournings of such as be in captivity: and deliver the children appointed unto death.

21 That they may declare the name of the Lord in Sion : and his worship at Jerusalem.

22 When the people are gathered together: and the kingdomes also to serve the Lord.

23 He brought down my strength in my journey: and shortned my dayes.

24 But I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of mine age : as for thy yeares, they endure throughout all generations.

25 Thou (Lord) in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth : and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: they all shall wax old as dorth a garment.

27 And as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed : but thou art the same, and thy yeares shall not fail.

28 The children of thy servants shall continue: and their seed shall stand fast in thy sight.

Benedic, anima. Psal. 103.

Praise the Lord, O my soul : and all that is within me, praise his holy name.

2 Praise the Lord, O my soul : and forget not all his benefits.

3 Which forgiveth all thy sinne : and healeth all thine infirmities.

4 Which saveth thy life from destruction: and crowneth thee with mercy and loving kindnesse.

5 Which satisfieth thy mouth with good things: making thee young and lusty as an eagle.

(H 2)

6 The

6 The Lord executeth righteoufnesse and judgement: for all them that are oppressed with wrong.

7 He shewed his wayes unto Moses: his works unto the children of Israel.

8 The Lord is full of compassion and mercy: long-suffering, and of great goodnesse.

9 He will not alway be chiding: neither keepeth he his anger for ever.

10 He hath not dealt with us after our finnes: nor rewarded us according to our wickednesse.

11 For look how high the heaven is in comparison of the earth: so great is his mercy also toward them that fear him.

12 Look how wide also the east is from the west: so farre hath he set our finnes from us.

13 Yea, like as a father pitieth his own children: even so is the Lord mercifull unto them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth whereof we be made: he remembereth that we are but dust.

15 The dayes of man are but as grasse: for he flourisheth as a flower of the field.

16 For as soon as the wind goeth over it, it is gone: and the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercifull goodnesse of the Lord endureth for ever and ever, upon them that fear him: and his righteoufnesse upon childrens children.

18 Even upon such as keep his covenant: and think upon his commandments to do them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his seat in heaven: and his kingdome ruleth over all.

20 O praise the Lord, ye angels of his, ye that excell in strength: ye that fulfill his commandment, and hearken unto the voice of his words.

21 O praise the Lord all ye his hosts: ye servants of his that do his pleasure.

22 O speak good of the Lord all ye works of his, in all places of his dominion: praise thou the Lord, O my soul.

Benedic, anima mea. Psal. 104.

Praise the Lord, O my soul: O Lord my God, thou art become exceeding glorious, thou art clothed with majesty and honour.

2 Thou deckest thy self with light as it were with a garment: and spreadest out the heavens like a curtain.

3 Which layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: and maketh the clouds his chariot, and walketh upon the wings of the wind.

4 He maketh his angels spirits: and his ministers a flaming fire.

5 He laid the foundations of the earth: that it never should move at any time.

6 Thou coveredst it with the deep like as with a garment: the waters stand in the hills.

7 At thy rebuke they flee: at the voice of thy thunder they are afraid.

8 They go up as high as the hills, and down to the valleys beneath: even unto the place which thou hast appointed for them.

9 Thou hast set them their bounds which they shall not passe: neither turn again to cover the earth.

10 He sendeth the springs into the rivers: which runne among the hills.

11 All beasts of the field drink thereof: and the wild asses quench their thirst.

12 Besides them shall the fowls of the aire have

their habitation: and sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hills from above: the earth is filled with the fruit of thy works.

14 He bringeth forth grasse for the cattel: and green herb for the service of men.

15 That he may bring food out of the earth, and wine that maketh glad the heart of man: and oyl to make him a cheerfull countenance, and bread to strengthen mans heart.

16 The trees of the Lord also are full of sap: even the cedars of Libanus which he hath planted.

17 Wherein the birds make their nests: and the firre-trees are a dwelling for the stork.

18 The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats: and so are the stony rocks for the conies.

19 He appointed the moon for certain seasons: and the sunne knoweth his going down.

20 Thou makest darknesse that it may be night: wherein all the beasts of the Forrest do move.

21 The lions roring after their prey: do seek their meat at God.

22 The sunne ariseth, and they get them away together: and lay them down in their dennes.

23 Man goeth forth to his work, and to his labour: untill the evening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy works: in wisdom hast thou made them all, the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is the great and wide sea also: wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships, & there is that Leviathan: whom thou hast made to take his pastime therein.

27 These wait all upon thee: that thou mayest give them meat in due season.

28 When thou givest it them, they gather it: and when thou openest thy hand, they are filled with good.

29 When thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: when thou takest away their breath, they die, and are turned again to their dust.

30 When thou lettest thy breath go forth, they shall be made: and thou shalt renew the face of the earth.

31 The glorious majesty of the Lord shall endure forever: the Lord shall rejoyce in his works.

32 The earth shall tremble at the look of him: if he do but touch the hills, they shall smoke.

33 I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live: I will praise my God while I have my being.

34 And so shall my words please him: my joy shall be in the Lord.

35 As for sinners, they shall be consumed out of the earth, and the ungodly shall come to an end: praise thou the Lord, O my soul, praise the Lord.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 105.

Give thanks unto the Lord, and call upon his name: tell the people what things he hath done.

2 O let your songs be of him, and praise him: and let your talking be of all his wondrous works.

3 Rejoyce in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoyce that seek the Lord.

4 Seek the Lord and his strength: seek his face evermore.

5 Remember the marvellous works: that he hath done:

Evening
prayer.



done: his wonders, & the judgements of his mouth.
6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant: ye children of Jacob his chosen.

7 He is the Lord our God: his judgements are in all the world.

8 He hath been alway mindfull of his covenant and promise: that he made to a thousand generations.

9 Even the covenant that he made with Abraham: and the oath that he sware unto Isaac.

10 And appointed the same unto Jacob for a law: and to Israel for an everlasting testament.

11 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan: the lot of your inheritance.

12 When there were yet but a few of them: and they strangers in the land.

13 What time as they went from one nation to another: from one kingdome to another people.

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong: but reprov'd even kings for their sakes.

15 Touch not mine anointed: and do my prophets no harm.

16 Moreover, he called for a dearth upon the land: and destroyed all the provision of bread.

17 But he had sent a man before them: even Joseph, which was sold to be a bond-servant.

18 Whose feet they hurt in the stocks: the iron entred into his soul.

19 Untill the time came that his cause was known: the word of the Lord tried him.

20 The king sent and delivered him: the prince of the people let him go free.

21 He made him lord also of his house: and ruler of all his substance.

22 That he might enform his princes after his will: and teach his senators wisdom.

23 Israel also came into Egypt: and Jacob was a stranger in the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people exceedingly: and made them stronger then their enemies.

25 Whose heart turned, so that they hated his people: and dealt untruly with his servants.

26 Then sent he Moses his servant: and Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 And these shewed his tokens among them: and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darkness, and it was dark: and they were not obedient unto his word.

29 He turned their waters into blood: and slew their fish.

30 Their land brought forth frogs: yea, even in their kings chambers.

31 He spake the word, and there came all manner of flies: and lice in all their quarters.

32 He gave them hailstones for rain: and flames of fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and fig-trees: and destroyed the trees that were in their coasts.

34 He spake the word, and the grasshoppers came, and caterpillers innumerable: and did eat up all the grasse in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.

35 He smote all the first-born in their land: even the chief of all their strength.

36 He brought them forth also with silver and gold: there was not one feeble person among their tribes.

37 Egypt was glad at their departing: for they were afraid of them.

38 He spread out a cloud to be a covering: and fire to give light in the night-season.

39 At their desire he brought quails: and he filled them with the bread of heaven.

40 He opened the rock of stone, and the waters flowed out: so that rivers ran in drie places.

41 For why? he remembered his holy promise: and Abraham his servant.

42 And he brought forth his people with joy: and his chosen with gladnesse.

43 And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they took the labours of the people in possession.

44 That they might keep his statutes: and observe his laws.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 106.



Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever.

Evening prayer.

2 Who can expresse the noble acts of the Lord: or shew forth all his praise?

3 Blessed are they that alway keep judgement: and do righteousness.

4 Remember me, O Lord, according to the favour that thou bearest unto thy people: O visit me with thy salvation.

5 That I may see the felicity of thy chosen: and rejoyce in the gladnesse of thy people, and give thanks with thine inheritance.

6 We have sinned with our fathers: we have done amisse, and dealt wickedly.

7 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders in Egypt, neither kept they thy great goodnesse in remembrance: but were disobedient at the sea, even at the Red sea.

8 Nevertheless, he helped them for his names sake: that he might make his power to be known.

9 He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so he led them through the deep, as through a wilderness.

10 And he saved them from the adversaries hand: and delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

11 As for those that troubled them, the waters overwhelmed them: there was not one of them left.

12 Then beleev'd they his words: and sang praise unto him.

13 But within a while they forgot his works: and would not abide his counsel.

14 But lust came upon them in the wilderness: and they tempted God in the desert.

15 And he gave them their desire: and sent leanness withall into their soul.

16 They angered Moses also in the tents: and Aaron the saint of the Lord.

17 So the earth opened, and swallowed up Dathan: and covered the congregation of Abiram.

18 And the fire was kindled in their company: the flame burnt up the ungodly.

19 They made a calf in Horeb: and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they turned their glory: into the similitude of a calf that eateth hay.

21 And they forgot God their Saviour: which had done so great things in Egypt.

22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham: and fearfull things by the Red sea.

23 So he said he would have destroyed them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the gap:

(H 3)

to

to turn away his wrathfull indignation, lest he should destroy them.

24 Yea, they thought scorn of that pleasant land: and gave no credence unto his word.

25 But murmured in their tents: and hearkened not unto the voice of the Lord.

26 Then lift he up his hand against them: to overthrow them in the wilderness.

27 To cast out their seed among the nations: and to scatter them in the lands.

28 They joyned themselves unto Baal-peor: and ate the offerings of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their own inventions: and the plague was great among them.

30 Then stood up Phinees, and prayed: and so the plague ceased.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness: among all posterities for evermore.

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife: so that he punished Moses for their sakes.

33 Because they provoked his spirit: so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 Neither destroyed they the heathen: as the Lord commanded them.

35 But were mingled among the heathen: and learned their works.

36 Insomuch that they worshipped their idols, which turned to their own decay: yea, they offered their sonnes and daughters unto devils.

37 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sonnes and of their daughters: whom they offered unto the idols of Canaan, and the land was defiled with blood.

38 Thus were they stained with their own works: and went a whoring with their own inventions.

39 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people: insomuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

40 And he gave them over into the hand of the heathen: and they that hated them, were lords over them.

41 Their enemies oppressed them: and had them in subjection.

42 Many a time did he deliver them: but they rebelled against him with their own inventions, and were brought down in their wickednesse.

43 Nevertheless, when he saw their adversitie: he heard their complaint.

44 He thought upon his covenant, and pitied them according unto the multitude of his mercies: yea, he made all those that had led them away captive, to pity them.

45 Deliver us, O Lord our God, and gather us from among the heathen: that we may give thanks unto thy holy name, & make our boast of thy praise.

46 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel from everlasting, and world without end: and let all the people say, Amen.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 107.

Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let them give thanks whom the Lord hath redeemed: and delivered from the hand of the enemy.

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from

the east, and from the west: from the north, and from the south.

4 They went astray in the wilderness out of the way: and found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty: their soul fainted in them.

6 So they cried unto the Lord in their trouble: and he delivered them from their distresse.

7 He led them forth by the right way: that they might go to the city where they dwelt.

8 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men.

9 For he satisfieth the empty soul: and filleth the hungry soul with goodnesse.

10 Such as sit in darknesse and in the shadow of death: being fast bound in misery and iron.

11 Because they rebelled against the words of the Lord: and lightly regarded the counsel of the most High.

12 He also brought down their heart through heaviness: they fell down, and there was none to help them up.

13 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble: he delivered them out of their distresse.

14 For he brought them out of darknesse, and out of the shadow of death: and brake their bonds in sunder.

15 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men.

16 For he hath broken the gates of brass: and smitten the barres of iron in sunder.

17 Foolish men are plagued for their offence: and because of their wickednesse.

18 Their soul abhorred all manner of meat: and they were even hard at deaths doore.

19 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble: he delivered them out of their distresse.

20 He sent his word and healed them: and they were saved from their destruction.

21 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men.

22 That they would offer unto him the sacrifice of thanksgiving: & tell out his works with gladnes.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships: and occupie their businesse in great waters.

24 These men see the works of the Lord: and his wonders in the deep.

25 For at his word the stormy wind ariseth: which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They are carried up to the heaven, and down again to the deep: their soul melteth away because of the trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man: and are at their wits end.

28 So when they crie unto the Lord in their trouble: he delivereth them out of their distresse.

29 For he maketh the storm to cease: so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad, because they be at rest: and so he bringeth them unto the haven where they would be.

31 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men.

32 That they would exalt him also in the congregation

Morning
prayer.



gregation of the people: and praise him in the seat of the elders.

33 Which turneth the fouds into a wildernesse: and drieth up the water-springs.

34 A fruitfull land maketh he barren: for the wickednesse of them that dwell therein.

35 Again, he maketh the wildernesse a standing water: and water-springs of a drie ground.

36 And there he setteth the hungrie: that they may build them a citie to dwell in.

37 That they may sow their land, and plant vineyards: to yeeld them fruits of increase.

38 He blesteth them, so that they multiply exceedingly: & suffereth not their cattel to decrease.

39 And again, when they are minished and brought low: through oppression, through any plague or trouble.

40 Though he suffer them to be evil entreated through tyrants: and let them wander out of the way in the wildernesse.

41 Yet helpeth he the poore out of miserie: and maketh him households like a flock of sheep.

42 The righteous will consider this, and rejoyce: and the mouth of all wickednesse shall be stopped.

43 Whoso is wise will ponder these things: and they shall understand the loving kindnesse of the Lord.

Paratum cor meum. Psal. 108.



God, my heart is ready (my heart is ready:) I will sing and give praise with the best member that I have.

2 Awake thou lute and harp: I my self will awake right early.

3 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercie is greater then the heavens: and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

5 Set up thy self, O God, above the heavens: and thy glorie above all the earth.

6 That thy beloved may be delivered: let thy right hand save them, and heare thou me.

7 God hath spoken in his holinesse: I will rejoyce therefore, and divide Sichem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of my head.

9 Juda is my law-giver, Moab is my washpot: over Edom will I cast out my shoe, upon the Philistines will I triumph.

10 Who will lead me into the strong city: and who will bring me into Edom?

11 Hast not thou forsaken us, O God: and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?

12 O help us against the enemy: for vain is the help of man.

13 Through God we shall do great acts: and it is he that shall tread down our enemies.

Deus laudem. Psal. 109.

H Old not thy tongue, O God of my praise: for the mouth of the ungodly, yea, and the mouth of the deceitfull is opened upon me.

2 And they have spoken against me with false tongues: they compassed me about also with words of hatred, and fought against me without a cause.

3 For the love that I had unto them, lo, they

take now my contrarie part: but I give my self unto prayer.

4 Thus have they rewarded me evil for good: and hatred for my good will.

5 Set thou an ungodly man to be ruler over him: and let Satan stand at his right hand.

6 When sentence is given upon him, let him be condemned: and let his prayer be turned into sinne.

7 Let his dayes be few: and let another take his office.

8 Let his children be fatherlesse: and his wife a widow.

9 Let his children be vagabonds, and beg their bread: let them seek it also out of desolate places.

10 Let the extortioner consume all that he hath: and let the stranger spoil his labour.

11 Let there be no man to pity him: nor to have compassion upon his fatherlesse children.

12 Let his posteritie be destroyed: and in the next generation let his name be clean put out.

13 Let the wickednesse of his fathers be had in remembrance in the sight of the Lord: and let not the sinne of his mother be done away.

14 Let them alway be before the Lord: that he may root out the memoriall of them from off the earth.

15 And that because his mind was not to do good: but persecuted the poore helpleffe man, that he might slay him that was vexed at the heart.

16 His delight was in cursing, and it shall happen unto him: he loved not blessing, therefore shall it be farre from him.

17 He clothed himself with cursing like as with a raiment: and it shall come into his bowels like water, and like oyl into his bones.

18 Let it be unto him as the cloke that he hath upon him: and as the girdle that he is alway girded withall.

19 Let it thus happen from the Lord unto mine enemies: and to those that speak evil against my soul.

20 But deal thou with me, O Lord God, according unto thy name: for sweet is thy mercie.

21 O deliver me, for I am helpleffe and poore: and my heart is wounded within me.

22 I go hence like the shadow that departeth: and am driven away as the grasshopper.

23 My knees are weak through fasting: my flesh is dried up for want of fatnesse.

24 I became also a rebuke unto them: they that looked upon me shaked their heads.

25 Help me, O Lord my God: oh save me according to thy mercie.

26 And they shall know how that this is thy hand: and that thou Lord hast done it.

27 Though they curse, yet blesse thou: and let them be confounded that rise up against me, but let thy servant rejoyce.

28 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame: and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a cloke.

29 As for me, I will give great thanks unto the Lord with my mouth: and praise him among the multitude.

30 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poore: to save his soul from unrighteous judges.

Morning
prayer.*Dixit Dominus. Psal. 110.*

He Lord said unto my Lord: Sit thou on my right hand, untill I make thine enemies thy foot-stool.

2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy power out of Sion: be thou ruler even in the mids among thine enemies.

3 In the day of thy power shall the people offer thee free-will-offerings with an holy worship: the dew of thy birth is of the wombe of the morning.

4 The Lord sware and will not repent: Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedech.

5 The Lord upon thy right hand: shall wound evenkings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies: and smite in sundr the heads over divers countreys.

7 He shall drink of the brook in the way: therefore shall he lift up his head.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 111.

I Will give thanks unto the Lord with my whole heart: secretly among the faithfull, and in the congregation.

2 The works of the Lord are great, sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His work is worthy to be praised and had in honour: and his righteoufnesse endureth for ever.

4 The mercifull and gracious Lord hath so done his marvellous works: that they ought to be had in remembrance.

5 He hath given meat unto them that fear him: he shall ever be mindfull of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works: that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hands are veritie and judgement: all his commandments are true.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever: and are done in truth and equity.

9 He sent redemption unto his people: he hath commanded his covenant for ever, holy and reverend is his name.

10 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do thereafter, the praise of it endureth for ever.

Beatus vir. Psal. 112.

Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord: he hath great delight in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mightie upon earth: the generation of the faithfull shall be blessed.

3 Riches and plenteousnesse shall be in his house: and his righteoufnesse endureth for ever.

4 Unto the godly there ariseth up light in the darknesse: he is mercifull, loving, and righteous.

5 A good man is mercifull, and lendeth: and will guide his words with discretion.

6 For he shall never be moved: and the righteous shall be had in an everlasting remembrance.

7 He will not be afraid for any evil tidings: for his heart standeth fast, and beleeveth in the Lord.

8 His heart is stablished and will not shrink: untill he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath disperfed abroad, and given to the poore: and his righteoufnesse remaineth for ever, his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 The ungodly shall see it, and it shall grieve him: he shall gnash with his teeth, and consume away, the desire of the ungodly shall perish.

Laudate pueri. Psal. 113.

Praise the Lord, ye servants: O praise the name of the Lord.

2 Blessed be the name of the Lord: from this time forth for evermore.

3 The Lords name is praised: from the rising up of the sunne, unto the going down of the same.

4 The Lord is high above all heathen: and his glorie above the heavens.

5 Who is like unto the Lord our God, that hath his dwelling so high: and yet humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven and earth?

6 He taketh up the simple out of the dust: and lifteth the poore out of the mire.

7 That he may set him with the princes: even with the princes of his people.

8 He maketh the barren woman to keep house: and to be a joyfull mother of children.

In exitu Israel. Psal. 114.

When Israel came out of Egypt: and the house of Jacob from among the strange people.

2 Juda was his sanctuarie: and Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw that, and fled: Jordan was driven back.

4 The mountains skipped like rammes: and the little hills like young sheep.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest: and thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back?

6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rammes: and ye little hills like young sheep?

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the God of Jacob.

8 Which turned the hard rock into a standing water: and the flint-stone into a springing well.

Non nobis, Domine. Psal. 115.

Not unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy name give the praise: for thy loving mercie, and for thy truths sake.

2 Wherefore shall the heathen say: Where is now their God?

3 As for our God, he is in heaven: he hath done whatsoever pleased him.

4 Their idols are silver and gold: even the work of mens hands.

5 They have mouthes, and speak not: eyes have they, and see not.

6 They have eares, and heare not: noses have they, and smell not.

7 They have hands, and handle not, feet have they, and walk not: neither speak they through their throat.

8 They that make them, are like unto them: and so are all such as put their trust in them.

9 But thou house of Israel, trust thou in the Lord: he is their succour and defence.

10 Ye house of Aaron, put your trust in the Lord: he is their helper and defender.

11 Ye that fear the Lord, put your trust in the Lord: he is their helper and defender.

12 The Lord hath been mindfull of us, and he shall blesse us: even he shall blesse the house of Israel, he shall blesse the house of Aaron.

13 He shall blesse them that fear the Lord: both small and great.

14 The Lord shall increase you more and more: you and your children.

15 Ye are the blessed of the Lord: which made heaven and earth.

16 All the whole heavens are the Lords: the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not thee, O Lord: neither all they that go down into the silence.

18 But we will praise the Lord: from this time forth for evermore. Praise the Lord.

Dilexi quoniam. Psal. 116.

Morning
prayer.



Am well pleased: that the Lord hath heard the voice of my prayer.

2 That he hath inclined his care unto me: therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

3 The snares of death compassed me round about: and the pains of hell gat hold upon me.

4 I shall find trouble and heaviness, and I shall call upon the name of the Lord: O Lord, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

5 Gracious is the Lord and righteous: yea, our God is merciful.

6 The Lord preserveth the simple: I was in misery, and he helped me.

7 Turn again then unto thy rest, O my soul: for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

8 And why? thou hast delivered my soul from death: mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the Lord: in the land of the living.

10 I beleaved, and therefore will I speak, but I was sore troubled: I said in my haste, All men are liars.

11 What reward shall I give unto the Lord: for all the benefits that he hath done unto me?

12 I will receive the cup of salvation: and call upon the name of the Lord.

13 I will pay my vows now in the presence of all his people: right deare in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints.

14 Behold, O Lord, how that I am thy servant: I am thy servant, and the sonne of thine handmaid, thou hast broken my bonds in sunder.

15 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving: and will call upon the name of the Lord.

16 I will pay my vows unto the Lord in the sight of all his people: in the courts of the Lords house, even in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise the Lord.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 117.

O Praise the Lord, all ye heathen: praise him, all ye nations.

2 For his mercifull kindnesse is ever more and more towards us: and the truth of the Lord endureth for ever. Praise the Lord.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 118.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: because his mercie endureth for ever.

2 Let Israel now confesse that he is gracious: and that his mercie endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now confesse: that his mercie endureth for ever.

4 Yea, let them now that fear the Lord, confesse: that his mercie endureth for ever.

5 I called upon the Lord in trouble: and the Lord heard me at large.

6 The Lord is on my side: I will not fear what man doeth unto me.

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see my desire upon mine enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put any confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put any confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me round about: but in the name of the Lord will I destroy them.

11 They kept me in on every side, they kept me in (I say) on every side: but in the name of the Lord will I destroy them.

12 They came about me like bees, and are extinct even as the fire among the thorns: for in the name of the Lord will I destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust fore at me, that I might fall: but the Lord was my help.

14 The Lord is my strength and my song: and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of joy and health is in the dwellings of the righteous: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mightie things to passe.

16 The right hand of the Lord hath the preeminence: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mightie things to passe.

17 I will not die, but live: and declare the works of the Lord.

18 The Lord hath chastened and corrected me: but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 Open me the gates of righteousness: that I may go into them, and give thanks unto the Lord.

20 This is the gate of the Lord: the righteous shall enter into it.

21 I will thank thee, for thou hast heard me: and art become my salvation.

22 The same stone which the builders refused: is become the head-stone in the corner.

23 This is the Lords doing: and it is marvelous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath made: we will rejoyce and be glad in it.

25 Help me now, O Lord: O Lord, send us now prosperitie.

26 Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the Lord: we have wished you good luck, ye that be of the house of the Lord.

27 God is the Lord which hath shewed us light: bind the sacrifice with cords, yea, even unto the horns of the altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will thank thee: thou art my God, and I will praise thee.

29 O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercie endureth for ever.

Beati immaculati. Psal. 119.

Blessed are those that are undefiled in the way: and walk in the law of the Lord.

Evening
prayer.

2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies: and seek him with their whole heart.

3 For they which do no wickednesse: walk in his ways.

4 Thou

4 Thou hast charged: that we shall diligently keep thy commandments.

5 O that my wayes were made so direct: that I might keep thy statutes.

6 So shall I not be confounded: while I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will thank thee with an unfeigned heart: when I shall have learned the judgements of thy righteousness.

8 I will keep thy ceremonies: O forsake me not utterly.

In quo corrigit.

VHerewithall shall a young man cleanse his way: even by ruling himself after thy word.

2 With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not go wrong out of thy commandments.

3 Thy words have I hid within my heart: that I should not sinne against thee.

4 Blessed art thou, O Lord: O teach me thy statutes.

5 With my lips have I been telling: of all the judgements of thy mouth.

6 I have had as great delight in the way of thy testimonies: as in all manner of riches.

7 I will talk of thy commandments: and have respect unto thy wayes.

8 My delight shall be in thy statutes: and I will not forget thy word.

Retribue seruo tuo.

O Do well unto thy servant: that I may live, and keep thy word.

2 Open thou mine eyes: that I may see the wondrous things of thy law.

3 I am a stranger upon earth: O hide not thy commandments from me.

4 My soul breaketh out for the very fervent desire: that it hath alway unto thy judgements.

5 Thou hast rebuked the proud: and cursed are they that do erre from thy commandments.

6 O turn from me shame and rebuke: for I have kept thy testimonies.

7 Princes also did sit and speak against me: but thy servant is occupied in thy statutes.

8 For thy testimonies are my delight: and my counsellors.

Adhaesit pavimento.

MY soul cleaveth to the dust: O quicken thou me according to thy word.

2 I have knowledged my wayes, and thou heardest me: O teach me thy statutes.

3 Make me to understand the way of thy commandments: and so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.

4 My soul melteth away for very heaviness: comfort thou me according unto thy word.

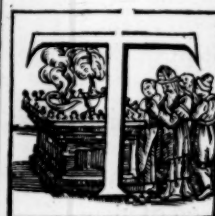
5 Take from me the way of lying: and cause thou me to make much of thy law.

6 I have chosen the way of truth: and thy judgements have I laid before me.

7 I have sticken unto thy testimonies: O Lord, confound me not.

8 I will run the way of thy commandments: when thou hast set my heart at libertie.

Legem pone.



Each me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes: and I shall keep it unto the end.

2 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law: yea, I shall keep it with my whole heart.

3 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments: for therein is my desire.

4 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies: and not to covetousness.

5 O turn away mine eyes, lest they behold vanitie: and quicken thou me in thy way.

6 O stablish thy word in thy servant: that I may fear thee.

7 Take away the rebuke that I am afraid of: for thy judgements are good.

8 Behold, my delight is in thy commandments: O quicken me in thy righteousness.

Et veniat super me.

Let thy loving mercie come also unto me, O Lord: even thy salvation, according unto thy word.

2 So shall I make answer unto my blasphemers: for my trust is in thy word.

3 O take not the word of thy truth utterly out of my mouth: for my hope is in thy judgements.

4 So shall I alway keep thy law: yea, for ever and ever.

5 And I will walk at libertie: for I seek thy commandments.

6 I will speak of thy testimonies also, even before kings: and will not be ashamed.

7 And my delight shall be in thy commandments: which I have loved.

8 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved: and my study shall be in thy statutes.

Memor esto verbi tui.

O Think upon thy servant, as concerning thy word: wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust.

2 The same is my comfort in my trouble: for thy word hath quickened me.

3 The proud have had me exceedingly in derision: yet have I not shrunked from thy law.

4 For I remembred thine everlasting judgements, O Lord: and received comfort.

5 I am horribly afraid: for the ungodly that forsake thy law.

6 Thy statutes have been my songs: in the house of my pilgrimage.

7 I have thought upon thy name, O Lord, in the night-season: and have kept thy law.

8 This I had: because I kept thy commandments.

Portio mea, Domine.

Thou art my portion, O Lord: I have promised to keep thy law.

2 I made my humble petition in thy presence with my whole heart: O be mercifull unto me according to thy word.

3 I called mine own wayes to remembrance: and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

4 I made haste and prolonged not the time: to keep thy commandments.

5 The congregation of the ungodly have robbed me: but I have not forgotten thy law.

6 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee: because of thy righteous judgements.

7 I am a companion of all them that fear thee: and keep thy commandments.

8 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercie: O teach me thy statutes.

Bonitatem fecisti.

O Lord, thou hast dealt graciously with thy servant: according unto thy word.

2 O learn me true understanding and knowledge: for I have beleevd thy commandments.

3 Before I was troubled, I went wrong: but now have I kept thy word.

4 Thou art good and gracious: O teach me thy statutes.

5 The proud have imagined a lie against me: but I will keep thy commandments with my whole heart.

6 Their heart is as fat as brawn: but my delight hath been in thy law.

7 It is good for me that I have been in trouble: that I may learn thy statutes.

8 The law of thy mouth is dearer unto me: then thousands of gold and silver.

Manus tue fecerunt me.

Thy hands have made me and fashioned me: O give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.

2 They that fear thee will be glad when they see me: because I have put my trust in thy word.

3 I know, O Lord, that thy judgements are right: and that thou of very faithfulness hast caused me to be troubled.

4 O let thy mercifull kindnesse be my comfort: according to thy word unto thy servant.

5 O let thy loving mercies come unto me, that I may live: for thy law is my delight.

6 Let the proud be confounded, for they go wickedly about to destroy me: but I will be occupied in thy commandments.

7 Let such as fear thee, and have known thy testimonies: be turned unto me.

8 O let my heart be found in thy statutes: that I be not ashamed.

Defecit anima mea.

My soul hath longed for thy salvation: and I have a good hope because of thy word.

2 Mine eyes long fore for thy word: saying, O when wilt thou comfort me?

3 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke: yet do I not forget thy statutes.

4 How many are the dayes of thy servant: when wilt thou be avenged of them that persecute me?

5 The proud have digged pits for me: which are not after thy law.

6 All thy commandments are true: they persecute me falsely, O be thou my help.

7 They had almost made an end of me upon earth: but I forsook not thy commandments.

8 O quicken me after thy loving kindnesse: and so shall I keep the testimonies of thy mouth.

In aeternum, Domine.

O Lord, thy word: endureth for ever in heaven.

2 Thy truth also remaineth from one generation to another: thou hast laid the foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

3 They continue this day according to thine ordinance: for all things serve thee.

4 If my delight had not been in thy law: I should have perished in my trouble.

5 I will never forget thy commandments: for with them thou hast quickened me.

6 I am thine, oh save me: for I have sought thy commandments.

7 The ungodly laid wait for me, to destroy me: but I will consider thy testimonies.

8 I see that all things come to an end: but thy commandment is exceeding broad.

Quomodo dilexi.

Lord, what love have I unto thy law: all the day long is my study in it.

2 Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser then mine enemies: for they are ever with me.

3 I have more understanding then my teachers: for thy testimonies are my studie.

4 I am wiser then the aged: because I keep thy commandments.

5 I have refrained my feet from every evil way: that I may keep thy word.

6 I have not shrunk from thy judgements: for thou teachest me.

7 O how sweet are thy words unto my throat: yea, sweeter then honie unto my mouth.

8 Through thy commandments I get understanding: therefore I hate all wicked wayes.

Lucerna pedibus meis.

Thy word is a lantern unto my feet: and a light unto my paths.

2 I have sworn, and am steadfastly purposed: to keep thy righteous judgements.

3 I am troubled above measure: quicken me, O Lord, according to thy word.

4 Let the free-will-offerings of my mouth please thee, O Lord: and teach me thy judgements.

5 My soul is alway in my hand: yet do I not forget thy law.

6 The ungodly have laid a snare for me: but yet I swarved not from thy commandments.

7 Thy testimonies have I claimed as mine heritage for ever: and why? they are the very joy of my heart.

8 I have applied my heart to fulfill thy statutes alway: even unto the end.

Iniquos odio habui.

I Hate them that imagine evil things: but thy law do I love.

2 Thou art my defence and shield: and my trust is in thy word.

3 Away from me, ye wicked: I will keep the commandments of my God.

4 O stablish me according unto thy word, that I may live: & let me not be disappointed of my hope.

5 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: yea, my delight shall be ever in thy statutes.

6 Thou hast troden down all them that depart from thy statutes: for they imagine but deceit.

7 Thou puttest away all the ungodly of the earth like drosse: therefore I love thy testimonies.

8 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee: and I am afraid of thy judgements.

Feci

Feci iudicium.

I Deal with the thing that is lawfull and right:
O give me not over unto mine oppressours.

2 Make thou thy servant to delight in that which is good: that the proud do me no wrong.

3 Mine eyes are wasted away with looking for thy health: & for the word of thy righteousnesse.

4 O deal with thy servant according unto thy loving mercie: and teach me thy statutes.

5 I am thy servant, O grant me understanding: that I may know thy testimonies.

6 It is time for thee, Lord, to lay to thine hand: for they have destroyed thy law.

7 For I love thy commandments: above gold and precious stone.

8 Therefore hold I straight all thy commandments: and all false wayes I utterly abhorre.

Mirabilia.

Thy testimonies are wonderfull: therefore doth my soul keep them.

2 When thy word goeth forth: it giveth light and understanding unto the simple.

3 I opened my mouth and drew in my breath: for my delight was in thy commandments.

4 O look thou upon me, and be mercifull unto me: as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.

5 Order my steps in thy word: and so shall no wickednesse have dominion over me.

6 O deliver me from the wrongfull dealings of men: and so shall I keep thy commandments.

7 Shew the light of thy countenance upon thy servant: and teach me thy statutes.

8 Mine eyes gush out with water: because men keep not thy law.

Iustus es, Domine.

Righteous art thou, O Lord: and true is thy judgement.

2 The testimonies that thou hast commanded: are exceeding righteous and true.

3 My zeal hath even consumed me: because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

4 Thy word is tried to the uttermost: and thy servant loveth it.

5 I am small, and of no reputation: yet do I not forget thy commandments.

6 Thy righteousnesse is an everlasting righteousnesse: and thy law is the truth.

7 Trouble and heavinesse have taken hold upon me: yet is my delight in thy commandments.

8 The righteousnes of thy testimonies is everlasting: O grant me understanding, and I shall live.

Clamavi in toto corde meo.

Call with my whole heart: heare me, O Lord, I will keep thy statutes.

2 Yea, even upon thee do I call: help me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.

3 Early in the morning do I crie unto thee: for in thy word is my trust.

4 Mine eyes prevent the night-watches: that I might be occupied in thy words.

5 Heare my voice, O Lord, according unto thy loving kindnesse: quicken me according as thou art wont.

6 They draw nigh that of malice persecute me: and are farre from thy law.

7 Be thou nigh at hand, O Lord: for all thy commandments are true.

Evening
prayer.



8 As concerning thy testimonies, I have known long since: that thou hast grounded them for ever.

Vide humilitatem.

O Consider mine adversitie, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.

2 Avenge thou my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according unto thy word.

3 Health is farre from the ungodly: for they regard not thy statutes.

4 Great is thy mercie, O Lord: quicken me as thou art wont.

5 Many there are that trouble me, and persecute me: yet do I not swerve from thy testimonies.

6 It grieveth me when I see the transgressours: because they keep not thy law.

7 Consider, O Lord, how I love thy commandments: O quicken me according to thy loving kindnesse.

8 Thy word is true from everlasting: all the judgements of thy righteousnesse endure for evermore.

Principes persecuti sunt.

Princes have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

2 I am as glad of thy word: as one that findeth great spoils.

3 As for lies, I hate and abhorre them: but thy law do I love.

4 Seven times a day do I praise thee: because of thy righteous judgements.

5 Great is the peace that they have which love thy law: and they are not offended at it.

6 Lord, I have looked for thy saving health: and done after thy commandments.

7 My soul hath kept thy testimonies: and loved them exceedingly.

8 I have kept thy commandments and testimonies: for all my wayes are before thee.

Appropinquet deprecatio.

Let my complaint come before thee, O Lord: Give me understanding according to thy word.

2 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.

3 My lips shall speak of thy praise: when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

4 Yea, my tongue shall sing of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteous.

5 Let thine hand help me: for I have chosen thy commandments.

6 I have longed for thy saving health, O Lord: and in thy law is my delight.

7 O let my soul live, and it shall praise thee: and thy judgements shall help me.

8 I have gone astray like a sheep that is lost: oh seek thy servant, for I do not forget thy commandments.

Ad Dominum. Psal. 120.

When I was in trouble, I called upon the Lord: and he heard me.

2 Deliver my soul, O Lord, from lying lips: and from a deceitfull tongue.

3 What reward shall be given or done unto thee, thou false tongue: even mightie and sharp arrows, with hot burning coals.

4 Wo is me, that I am constrained to dwell with Mesech: and to have mine habitation among the tents of Kedar.

5 My



Morning
prayer.

5 My soul hath long dwelt among them: that be enemies unto peace.

6 I labour for peace, but when I speak unto them thereof: they make them ready to battel.

Leuavi oculos. Psal. 121.

I Will lift up mine eyes unto the hills: from whence cometh my help.

2 My help cometh even from the Lord: which hath made heaven and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: and he that keepeth thee, will not sleep.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The Lord himself is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand.

6 So that the sunne shall not burn thee by day: neither the moon by night.

7 The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: yea, it is even he that shall keep thy soul.

8 The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in: from this time forth for evermore.

Letatus sum. Psal. 122.

I Was glad when they said unto me: We will go into the house of the Lord.

2 Our feet shall stand in thy gates: O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is builded as a citie: that is at unitie in it self.

4 For thither the tribes go up, even the tribes of the Lord: to testifie unto Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the Lord.

5 For there is the seat of judgement: even the seat of the house of David.

6 O pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls: and plenteousnesse within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions sakes: I will wish thee prosperitie.

9 Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God: I will seek to do thee good.

Ad te leuavi oculos meos. Psal. 123.

Unto thee lift I up mine eyes: O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, even as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistresse: even so our eyes wait upon the Lord our God, untill he have mercie upon us.

3 Have mercie upon us, O Lord, have mercie upon us: for we are utterly despised.

4 Our soul is filled with the scornfull reproof of the wealthy: and with the despitefulnesse of the proud.

Nisi quia Dominus. Psal. 124.

If the Lord himself had not been on our side, now may Israel say: if the Lord himself had not been on our side when men rose up against us.

2 They had swallowed us up quick: when they were so wrathfully displeased at us.

3 Yea, the waters had drowned us: and the stream had gone over our soul.

4 The deep waters of the proud: had gone even over our soul.

5 But praised be the Lord: which hath not given us over for a prey unto their teeth.

6 Our soul is escaped, even as a bird out of the snare of the fowler: the snare is broken, and we are delivered.

7 Our help standeth in the name of the Lord: which hath made heaven and earth.

Qui confidunt. Psal. 125.

They that put their trust in the Lord, shall be even as the mount Sion: which may not be removed, but standeth fast for ever.

2 The hills stand about Jerusalem: even so standeth the Lord round about his people, from this time forth for evermore.

3 For the rod of the ungodly cometh not into the lot of the righteous: lest the righteous put their hand unto wickednesse.

4 Do well, O Lord: unto those that be good and true of heart.

5 As for such as turn back unto their own wickednesse: the Lord shall lead them forth with the evil doers, but peace shall be upon Israel.

In convertendo. Psal. 126.



When the Lord turned again the captiuitie of Sion: then were we like unto them that dream.

Evening prayer.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter: and our tongue with joy.

3 Then said they among the heathen: The Lord hath done great things for them.

4 Yea, the Lord hath done great things for us already: whereof we rejoyce.

5 Turn our captiuitie, O Lord: as the rivers in the south.

6 They that sow in tears: shall reap in joy.

7 He that now goeth on his way weeping, and beareth forth good seed: shall doubtlesse come again with joy, and bring his sheaves with him.

Nisi Dominus. Psal. 127.

Except the Lord build the house: their labour is but lost that build it.

2 Except the Lord keep the city: the watchman waketh but in vain.

3 It is but lost labour that ye haste to rise up early, and so late take rest, and eat the bread of carefulnesse: for so he giveth his beloved sleep.

4 Lo, children and the fruit of the wombe: are an heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.

5 Like as the arrows in the hand of the giant: even so are the young children.

6 Happie is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed when they speak with their enemies in the gate.

Beati omnes. Psal. 128.

Blessed are all they that fear the Lord: and walk in his wayes.

2 For thou shalt eat the labours of thine hands: O well is thee, and happie shalt thou be.

3 Thy wife shall be as the fruitfull vine: upon the walls of thine house.

4 Thy children like the olive-branches: round about thy table.

5 Lo, thus shall the man be blessed: that feareth the Lord.

6 The Lord from out of Sion shall so blesse thee: that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperitie all thy life long.

7 Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children: and peace upon Israel.

Sape expugnaverunt. Psal. 129.

Many a time have they fought against me from my youth up: may Israel now say.

(1)

2 Yea,

2 Yea, many a time have they vexed me from my youth up: but they have not prevailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed upon my back: and made long furrows.

4 But the righteous Lord: hath hewen the snares of the ungodly in pieces.

5 Let them be confounded and turned backward: as many as have evil will at Sion.

6 Let them be even as the grasie growing upon the house-tops: which withereth afore it be plucked up.

7 Whereof the mower filleth not his hand: neither he that bindeth up the sheaves, his bosome.

8 So that they which go by, say not so much as, The Lord prosper you: we wish you good luck in the name of the Lord.

De profundis. Psal. 130.

Out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord: Lord, heare my voice.

2 Oh let thine eares consider well: the voice of my complaint.

3 If thou, Lord, wilt be extreme to mark what is done amisse: O Lord, who may abide it?

4 For there is mercie with thee: therefore shalt thou be feared.

5 I look for the Lord, my soul doth wait for him: in his word is my trust.

6 My soul fleeth unto the Lord: before the morning watch, I say, before the morning watch.

7 O Israel, trust in the Lord, for with the Lord there is mercie: and with him is plenteous redemption.

8 And he shall redeem Israel: from all his sinnes.

Domine, non est. Psal. 131.

Lord, I am not high-minded: I have no proud looks.

2 I do not exercise my self in great matters: which are too high for me.

3 But I refrain my soul, and keep it low, like as a child that is weaned from his mother: yea, my soul is even as a weaned child.

4 O Israel, trust in the Lord: from this time forth for evermore.

Memento, Domine. Psal. 132.

Morning
prayer.

Lord, remember David: and all his trouble.

2 How he sware unto the Lord: and vowed a vow unto the almightie God of Jacob.

3 I will not come within the tabernacle of my house: nor climbe up into my bed.

4 I will not suffer mine eyes to sleep, nor mine eye-lids to slumber: neither the temples of my head to take any rest.

5 Untill I find out a place for the temple of the Lord: an habitation for the mightie God of Jacob.

6 Lo, we heard of the same at Ephrata: and found it in the wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacle: and fall low on our knees before his footstool.

8 Arise, O Lord, into thy resting-place: thou, and the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness: and let thy saints sing with joyfulness.

10 For thy servant Davids sake: turn not away the presence of thine anointed.

11 The Lord hath made a faithfull oath unto David: and he shall not shrink from it.

12 Of the fruit of thy body: shall I set upon thy seat.

13 If thy children will keep my covenant and my testimonies that I shall learn them: their children also shall sit upon thy seat for evermore.

14 For the Lord hath chosen Sion to be an habitation for himself: he hath longed for her.

15 This shall be my rest for ever: here will I dwell, for I have a delight therein.

16 I will blesse her victuals with increase: and will satisfie her poore with bread.

17 I will deck her priests with health: and her saints shall rejoyce and sing.

18 There shall I make the horn of David to flourish: I have ordained a lantern for mine anointed.

19 As for his enemies, I shall clothe them with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

Ecce quam bonum. Psal. 133.

Behold how good and joyfull a thing it is: brethren to dwell together in unity.

2 It is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down unto the beard: even unto Aarons beard, and went down to the skirts of his clothing.

3 Like as the dew of Hermon: which fell upon the hill of Sion.

4 For there the Lord promised his blessing: and life for evermore.

Ecce nunc. Psal. 134.

Behold (now) praise the Lord: all ye servants of the Lord.

2 Ye that by night stand in the house of the Lord: (even in the courts of the house of our God.)

3 Lift up your hands in the sanctuarie: and praise the Lord.

4 The Lord that made heaven and earth: give thee blessing out of Sion.

Laudate nomen. Psal. 135.

O praise the Lord, laud ye the name of the Lord: praise it, O ye servants of the Lord.

2 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord: in the courts of the house of our God.

3 O praise the Lord, for the Lord is gracious: O sing praises unto his name, for it is lovely.

4 For why? the Lord hath chosen Jacob unto himself: and Israel for his own possession.

5 For I know that the Lord is great: and that our Lord is above all gods.

6 Whatsoever the Lord pleased, that did he in heaven and in earth: and in the sea, and in all deep places.

7 He bringeth forth the clouds from the ends of the world: and sendeth forth lightnings with the rain, bringing the winds out of his treasures.

8 He smote the first-born of Egypt: both of man and beast.

9 He hath sent tokens and wonders into the mids of thee, O thou land of Egypt: upon Pharaoh and all his servants.

10 He smote divers nations: and slew mighty kings.

11 Sehon king of the Amorites, and Og the king of Basan: and all the kingdomes of Canaan.

12 And gave their land to be an heritage: even an heritage unto Israel his people.

13 Thy

13 Thy name, O Lord, endureth for ever : so doth thy memoriall, O Lord, from one generation to another.

14 For the Lord will avenge his people: and be gracious unto his servants.

15 As for the images of the heathen, they are but silver and gold : the work of mens hands.

16 They have mouthes, and speak not : eyes have they, but they see not.

17 They have eares, and yet they heare not: neither is there any breath in their mouthes.

18 They that make them, are like unto them: and so are all they that put their trust in them.

19 Praise the Lord, ye house of Israel: praise the Lord, ye house of Aaron.

20 Praise the Lord, ye house of Levi: ye that fear the Lord, praise the Lord.

21 Praised be the Lord out of Sion: which dwelleth at Jerusalem.

Confitemini. Psal. 136.

Evening
prayer.



Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercie endureth for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the God of all gods: for his mercie endureth for ever.

3 O thank the Lord of all lords: for his mercie endureth for ever.

4 Which onely doeth great wonders: for his mercie endureth for ever.

5 Which by his excellent wisdom made the heavens: for his mercie endureth for ever.

6 Which laid out the earth above the waters: for his mercie endureth for ever.

7 Which hath made great lights: for his mercie endureth for ever.

8 The sunne to rule the day: for his mercie endureth for ever.

9 The moon and the starres to govern the night: for his mercie endureth for ever.

10 Which smote Egypt with their first-born: for his mercie endureth for ever.

11 And brought out Israel from among them: for his mercie endureth for ever.

12 With a mightie hand and a stretched out arm: for his mercie endureth for ever.

13 Which divided the Red sea in two parts: for his mercie endureth for ever.

14 And made Israel to go through the midst of it: for his mercie endureth for ever.

15 But as for Pharaoh and his host, he overthrew them in the Red sea: for his mercie endureth for ever.

16 Which led his people through the wilderness: for his mercie endureth for ever.

17 Which smote great kings: for his mercie endureth for ever.

18 Yea, and slew mightie kings: for his mercie endureth for ever.

19 Schon king of the Amorites: for his mercie endureth for ever.

20 And Og the king of Basan: for his mercie endureth for ever.

21 And gave away their land for an heritage: for his mercie endureth for ever.

22 Even for an heritage unto Israel his servant: for his mercie endureth for ever.

23 Which remembred us when we were in trouble: for his mercie endureth for ever.

24 And hath delivered us from our enemies: for his mercie endureth for ever.

25 Which giveth food to all flesh: for his mercie endureth for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercie endureth for ever.

27 O give thanks unto the Lord of lords: for his mercie endureth for ever.

Super flumina. Psal. 137.

By the waters of Babylon we sat down and wept: when we remembred (thee) O Sion.

2 As for our harps we hanged them up: upon the trees that are therein.

3 For they that led us away captive, required of us then a song and melody in our heaviness: Sing us one of the songs of Sion.

4 How shall we sing the Lords song: in a strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem: let my right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth: yea, if I preferre not Jerusalem in my mirth.

7 Remember the children of Edom, O Lord, in the day of Jerusalem: how they said, Down with it, down with it, even to the ground.

8 O daughter of Babylon, wasted with misery: yea, happie shall he be that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Blessed shall he be that taketh thy children: and throweth them against the stones.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 138.

I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: even before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2 I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name, because of thy loving kindness and truth: for thou hast magnified thy name, and thy word above all things.

3 When I called upon thee, thou heardest me: and enduedst my soul with much strength.

4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord: for they have heard the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the wayes of the Lord: that great is the glorie of the Lord.

6 For though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: as for the proud, he beholdeth them afarre off.

7 Though I walk in the midst of trouble, yet shalt thou refresh me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand upon the furiousnesse of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 The Lord shall make good his loving kindness toward me: yea, thy mercie, O Lord, endureth for ever, despise not then the works of thine own hands.

Domine, probasti. Psal. 139.



Lord, thou hast searched me out, and known me: thou knowest my down-sitting, and mine uprising, thou understandest my thoughts long before.

2 Thou art about my path, and about my bed: and spiest out all my wayes.

(1 2)

3 For

Morning
prayer.

3 For lo, there is not a word in my tongue: but thou, O Lord, knowest it altogether.

4 Thou hast fashioned me behind and before: and laid thine hand upon me.

5 Such knowledge is too wonderfull and excellent for me: I cannot attain unto it.

6 Whither shall I go then from thy Spirit: or whither shall I go then from thy presence?

7 If I climbe up into heaven, thou art there: if I go down to hell, thou art there also.

8 If I take the wings of the morning: and remain in the uttermost parts of the sea:

9 Even there also shall thy hand lead me: and thy right hand shall hold me.

10 If I say, Peradventure the darknesse shall cover me: then shall my night be turned to day.

11 Yea, the darknesse is no darknesse with thee, but the night is as clear as the day: the darknesse and light (to thee) are both alike.

12 For my reins are thine: thou hast covered me in my mothers wombe.

13 I will give thanks unto thee, for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works, and that my soul knoweth right well.

14 My bones are not hid from thee: though I be made secretly, and fashioned beneath in the earth.

15 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect: and in thy book were all my members written.

16 Which day by day were fashioned: when as yet there was none of them.

17 How deare are thy counsels unto me, O God: O how great is the summe of them!

18 If I tell them, they are mo in number then the sand: when I wake up, I am present with thee.

19 Wilt thou not slay the wicked, O God: depart from me, ye bloudthirsty men.

20 For they speak unrighteously against thee: and thine enemies take thy name in vain.

21 Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee: and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 Yea, I hate them right sore: even as though they were mine enemies.

23 Try me, O God, and seek the ground of my heart: prove me, and examine my thoughts.

24 Look well if there be any way of wickednesse in me: and lead me in the way everlasting.

Eripe me, Domine. Psal. 140.

Deliver me, O Lord, from the evil man: and preserve me from the wicked man.

2 Which imagine mischief in their hearts: and stirre up strife all the day long.

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent: adders poison is under their lips.

4 Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the ungodly: preserve me from the wicked men, which are purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have laid a snare for me, and spread a net abroad with cords: yea, & set traps in my way.

6 I said unto the Lord, Thou art my God: heare the voice of my prayers, O Lord.

7 O Lord God, thou strength of my health: thou hast covered my head in the day of battel.

8 Let not the ungodly have his desire, O Lord: let not his mischievous imagination prosper, lest they be too proud.

9 Let the mischief of their own lips fall upon

the head of them: that compass me about.

10 Let hot burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire, and into the pit, that they never rise up again.

11 A man full of words shall not prosper upon the earth: evil shall hunt the wicked person to overthrow him.

12 Sure I am that the Lord will avenge the poore: and maintain the cause of the helpleffe.

13 The righteous also shall give thanks unto thy name: and the just shall continue in thy sight.

Domine, clamavi. Psal. 141.

Lord, I call upon thee, haste thee unto me: and consider my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth in thy sight, as the incense: and let the lifting up of my hands be an evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth: and keep the doore of my lips.

4 O let not mine heart be enclined to any evil thing: let me not be occupied in ungodly works, with the men that work wickednesse, lest I eat of such things as please them.

5 Let the righteous rather smite me friendly: and reprove me.

6 But let not their precious balms break mine head: yea, I will pray yet against their wickednesse.

7 Let their judges be overthrown in stony places: that they may heare my words, for they are sweet.

8 Our bones lie scattered before the pit: like as when one breaketh and heweth wood upon the earth.

9 But mine eyes look unto thee, O Lord God: in thee is my trust, O cast not out my soul.

10 Keep me from the snare which they have laid for me: and from the traps of the wicked doers

11 Let the ungodly fall into their own nets together: and let me ever escape them.

Voce mea ad Dominum. Psal. 142.

I cried unto the Lord with my voice: Evening prayer. yea, even unto the Lord did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaints before him: and shewed him of my trouble.

3 When my spirit was in heaviness, thou knewest my path: in the way wherein I walked, have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked also upon my right hand: and saw there was no man that would know me.

5 I had no place to flee unto: and no man cared for my soul.

6 I cried unto thee, O Lord, and said: Thou art my hope and my portion in the land of the living.

7 Consider my complaint: for I am brought very low.

8 O deliver me from my persecutors: for they are too strong for me.

9 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may give thanks unto thy name: which thing if thou wilt grant me, then shall the righteous resort unto my company.

Domine, exaudi. Psal. 143.

Heare my prayer, O Lord, and consider my desire: hearken unto me for thy truth and righteousness sake.

2 And enter not into judgement with thy servant:

vant: for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul, he hath smitten my life down to the ground: he hath laid me in the darknesse, as the men that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit vexed within me: and my heart within me is desolate.

5 Yet do I remember the time past, I muse upon all thy works: yea, I exercise my self in the works of thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul gaspeth unto thee, as a thirsty land.

7 Heare me, O Lord, and that soon, for my spirit waxeth faint: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 O let me heare thy loving kindnesse betimes in the morning, for in thee is my trust: shew thou me the way that I should walk in, for I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O Lord, from mine enemies: for I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to do the thing that pleaseth thee, for thou art my God: let thy loving spirit lead me forth into the land of righteousness.

11 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy names sake: and for thy righteousness sake bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy goodnesse slay mine enemies: and destroy all them that vex my soul, for I am thy servant.

Benedictus Dominus. Psal. 144.

Blessed be the Lord my strength: which teacheth my hands to warre, and my fingers to fight.
2 My hope and my fortress, my castle and deliverer, my defender, in whom I trust: which subdueth my people that is under me.

3 Lord, what is man that thou hast such respect unto him: or the sonne of man that thou so regardest him?

4 Man is like a thing of nought: his time passeth away like a shadow.

5 Bowe the heavens, O Lord, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth thy lightning, and tear them: shoot out thine arrows, and consume them.

7 Send down thine hand from above: deliver me and take me out of the great waters, from the hand of strange children.

8 Whose mouth talketh of vanity: and their right hand is a right hand of wickednesse.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: and sing praises unto thee upon a ten-stringed lute.

10 Thou hast given victory unto kings: and hast delivered David thy servant from the peril of the sword.

11 Save me and deliver me from the hand of strange children: whose mouth talketh of vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of iniquity.

12 That our sonnes may grow up as the young plants: and that our daughters may be as the polished corners of the temple.

13 That our garners may be full and plenteous with all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands, and ten thousands in our streets.

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour, that there be no decay: no leading into captivity, and no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy are the people that be in such a case: yea, blessed are the people which have the Lord for their God.

Exaltabo te, Deus. Psal. 145.

I Will magnifie thee, O God my King: and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I give thanks unto thee: and praise thy name for ever and ever.

3 Great is the Lord, and marvellous worthy to be praised: there is no end of his greatnesse.

4 One generation shall praise thy works unto another: and declare thy power.

5 As for me, I will be talking of thy worship: thy glory, thy praise, and wondrous works.

6 So that men shall speak of the might of thy marvellous acts: and I will also tell of thy greatnesse.

7 The memoriall of thine abundant kindnesse shall be shewed: and men shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious and mercifull: long-suffering, and of great goodnesse.

9 The Lord is loving unto every man: and his mercy is over all his works.

10 All thy works praise thee, O Lord: and thy saints give thanks unto thee.

11 They shew the glory of thy kingdome: and talk of thy power.

12 That thy power, thy glory, and mightinesse of thy kingdome: might be known unto men.

13 Thy kingdome is an everlasting kingdome: and thy dominion endureth throughout all ages.

14 The Lord upholdeth all such as fall: and lifteth up all those that be down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee, O Lord: and thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand: and fillest all things living with plenteousnesse.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his wayes: and holy in all his works.

18 The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him: yea, all such as call upon him faithfully.

19 He will fulfill the desire of them that fear him: he also will heare their cry, and will help them.

20 The Lord preserveth all them that love him: but scattereth abroad all the ungodly.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord: and let all flesh give thanks unto his holy name for ever and ever.

Lauda, anima mea. Psal. 146.

Praise the Lord, O my soul, while I live will I praise the Lord: yea, as long as I have any being, I will sing praises unto my God.

2 O put not your trust in princes, nor in any child of man: for there is no help in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth forth, he shall turn again to his earth: & then all his thoughts perish.

4 Blessed is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help: and whose hope is in the Lord his God.

5 Which made heaven and earth, the sea and all that therein is: which keepeth his promise for ever.

6 Which helpeth them to right that suffer wrong: which feedeth the hungry.

7 The Lord loofeth men out of prifon: the Lord giveth fight to the blind.

8 The Lord helpeth them that are fallen: the Lord careth for the righteous.

9 The Lord careth for the ftrangers, he defendeth the fatherleffe and widow: as for the way of the ungodly, he turneth it upside down.

10 The Lord thy God, O Sion, fhall be King forevermore: and throughout all generations.

Laudate Dominum. Pfal. 147.

Evening
prayer.



Praise the Lord, for it is a good thing to fing praifes unto our God: yea a joyfull and pleasant thing it is to be thankfull.

2 The Lord doth build up Jerufalem: and gather together the outcasts of Ifrael.

3 He healeth thofe that are broken in heart: and giveth medicine to heal their fickneffe.

4 He telleth the number of the ftarres: and calleth them all by their names.

5 Great is our Lord, and great is his power: yea, and his wifdome is infinire.

6 The Lord fetteth up the meek: and bringeth the ungodly down to the ground.

7 O fing unto the Lord with thanksgiving: fing praifes upon the harp unto our God.

8 Which covereth the heaven with clouds, and prepareth rain for the earth: and maketh the graffe to grow upon the mountains, and herb for the ufe of men.

9 Which giveth fodder unto the cattel: and feedeth the young ravens that call upon him.

10 He hath no pleasure in the ftrength of an horfe: neither delighteth he in any mans legs.

11 But the Lords delight is in them that fear him: and put their trust in his mercy.

12 Praise the Lord, O Jerufalem: praise thy God, O Sion.

13 For he hath made faft the barres of thy gates: and hath bleffed thy children within thee.

14 He maketh peace in thy borders: and filleth thee with the floure of wheat.

15 He fendeth forth his commandment upon earth: and his word runneth very swiftly.

16 He giveth fnow like wooll: and fcattereth the hoar-froft like afhes.

17 He cafteth forth his icelike morfels: who is able to abide his froft?

18 He fendeth out his word, and melteth them: he bloweth with his wind, and the waters flow.

19 He fheweth his word unto Jacob: his ftatutes and ordinances unto Ifrael.

20 He hath not dealt fo with any nation: neither have the heathen knowledge of his laws.

Laudate Dominum. Pfal. 148.

O Praise the Lord of heaven: praise him in the height.

2 Praise him all ye angels of his: praise him all his hofit.

3 Praise him funne and moon: praise him all ye ftarres and light.

4 Praise him all ye heavens: and ye waters that be above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the name of the Lord: for he fpake the word, and they were made; he commanded, and they were created.

6 He hath made them faft for ever and ever: he hath given them a law which fhall not be broken.

7 Praise the Lord upon earth: ye dragons and all deeps.

8 Fire and hail, fnow and vapours: wind and ftorm, fulfilling his word.

9 Mountains and all hills: fruitfull trees, and all cedars.

10 Beafits and all cattel: worms and feathered fowls.

11 Kings of the earth, and all people: princes, and all judges of the world.

12 Young men and maidens, old men and children, praise the name of the Lord: for his name onely is excellent, and his praise above heaven and earth.

13 He fhall exalt the horn of his people, all his faints fhall praise him: even the children of Ifrael, even the people that ferveth him.

Cantate Domino. Pfal. 149.

O Sing unto the Lord a new fong: let the congregation of faints praise him.

2 Let Ifrael rejoyce in him that made him: and let the children of Sion be joyfull in their King.

3 Let them praise his name in the dance: let them fing praifes unto him with tabret and harp.

4 For the Lord hath pleasure in his people: and helpeth the meek-hearted.

5 Let the faints be joyfull with glory: let them rejoyce in their beds.

6 Let the praifes of God be in their mouth: and a two-edged fword in their hands.

7 To be avenged of the heathen: and to rebuke the people.

8 To bind their kings in chains: and their nobles with links of iron.

9 That they may be avenged of them, as it is written: Such honour have all his faints.

Laudate Dominum. Pfal. 150.

O Praise God in his holineffe: praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him in his noble acts: praise him according to his excellent greatneffe.

3 Praise him in the found of the trumpet: praise him upon the lute and harp.

4 Praise him in the cymbals and dances: praise him upon the ftings and pipe.

5 Praise him upon the well-tuned cymbals: praise him upon the loud cymbals.

6 Let every thing that hath breath: praise the Lord.

FINIS.



